

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

As in the Roman Empire, they didn't care what deities you worshipped as long as you did worship. The variety of deities, headlined by 'the goddess' (read Orion queen), keeps your attention focused on the external and for external salvation. Never forget, the Game requires you to be your body, look for external salvation and that you are nothing without deity. In reality, once you do discover who you really are in your Final Incarnation, the Game has no power over you nor do those who play the Game, for you are ready to move beyond the Game and the Game's creators.

The New Age religions will not allow the discarding of individual genders. It's in their pantheons and ceremonies. These deities, like those of ALL religions, are to be worshipped, obeyed and pacified. To find your Real Self, you must move beyond all religions, for each religion is another trap. Each is a different cage for your spirit.

Pagan/New Age Deities
(Special Gold Edition Segment)

In several segments of Matrix 5, I refer to mainstream religious deities as having their roots in alien visitors. It is also necessary to know what applies to pagan/new age deities as well, especially since this is where the One World people would like to steer Earthers. I studied with the wiccans for several years in the 80's. It's an ancient religion generally based in striving for harmony with the planetary spirit, wrongly referred to as "mother" Earth. The planetary spirit is, like we are, both male AND female, so "mother" Earth is a misnomer and an Orion oriented term. This stems from the idea that 'we all came from the mother' which is a reference to us all coming from the Empire 'mother' or, more correctly, the reptilian queen as the genetic scientists told Ancient Earthers. To understand the true nature of spirit is reflected in the terms one uses. If you feel you need to whine/complain about that, you might as well close this book because you are not ready for Matrix 5 at this stage of your progression.

I have just read a Jan/Feb 03 editorial by a major wiccan female leader. In it she is all aflutter about certain wiccans who *dare* "think that they are stronger or wiser than a goddess". <GASP!> All deities of Earth are based on alien beings depending on the pantheon and type of aliens active at that place/time in Earth's history. It may be Greek, Egyptian, Celtic, Norse, Chinese, etc but they are still based on aliens who interacted with Earthers ages ago. The worship of these aliens continued via the priesthoods after they left the planet. Earthly followers, under priestly rule, prayed to images of what they believed were deities. In doing so, they created astral images of these gods/goddesses. It is the astral forms of these beings that continue to store the energies of their worshippers who are, in reality, their gods. This is due to the powerful incarnational spirits creating them in their minds. When a wiccan calls on the power of a god or goddess, they are tapping this energy which resides on Monroe level 25.

I have been to the Greek and pantheon on 25 as well as briefly to the Chinese. These astral creations look just like the worships believe them to look like. The Greeks are particularly impressive looking. Without continued input from worshippers, these astral constructs would eventually fade into free flowing energy. It's the will of the worshippers that gives them life and holds their form. So, to answer the question given by the wiccan leader, by one who knows the true nature of the deities, the answer is a resounding 'yes'. You ARE stronger than a god-ess since YOU are one of many who created that form. You ARE also wiser because the image cannot be more than what the energy of the creator-followers are.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

The wiccan leader's admonition goes further and swoons at people in circles who "demand Their presence". Note the capital T in their. She urges her readers to "respectfully ask Them to observe". Note the capital T again. Capitalizing deities and the pronouns referring to them indicates superiority of them to you. Honor, like respect, is earned, not given. This is one reason why I never capitalize these astral creations' nouns/pronouns. If you defer to the astral creation, you are giving away your power to them. "Offer them the respect that is their due." Oops, she forgot to capitalize the T's in that sentence. The 'respect' that an astral creation is due is no more than the 'respect' that you would give any other creation you might make such as a sand castle, clay figure or stick figure.

When interacting with nature spirits, you should act differently than with the god-esses of religion. These beings are indeed real and part of the Earth planetary spirit. You don't command them, but may work with them if you are in certain new age religions and wicca. They are NOT deities but are on par with simultaneous incarnates in so far as they all are expressions of the planetary spirit. Working with these beings is common in certain lower through mid-Advanced levels. You will Advance beyond this stage, but it can assist certain Higher Self incarnations to remember/discover who they really are. This is the shamanic experience for those Higher Selves who choose it. The *real* Advancement comes from moving *beyond* the shamanic path after having immersed yourself in it.

This hat-in-hand approach that the wiccan leader wants to see is just *another* form of giving away your power to an external deity and meant to keep you from knowing who you *really* are. As long as some religious leader, both mainstream or not, can get you to give away your power to an external being or idea, you are *not* in a position to spiral out of the Game. Hence ALL religion is a dead end for simultaneously incarnating Higher Selves.

New Age Shamanism – “Power Animals”

On the American continents, the pursuit of 'animal spirit guides and guardians' is a drive of those who dabble and engage in shamanic practices. Americans, *always looking for power over others in one form or another*, prefer calling these animal spirits 'power animals'. Something to keep in mind - *the seeking of power and control over others is the domain of the polarities BOTH Dark and Light. Genuine shamans do not have 'power animals', but will deal with animal spirits for specific guidance. If the shaman comes to look at the guide as superior and submits to the animal's will, balance is broken and power is given away.*

There is a nationwide training in the exploration of certain demi-shamanic techniques. This series of courses is open to those who can pay. An important note: TRUE shamanism can NEVER be bought. My main shamanic teacher had me attend one of this group's basic teaching weekends in the late 80's. I had a few years of genuine shamanic training at this time. I was taken back by how the participants were instructed into ignoring all safeguards and invading the animal spirit realm without regard for their safety or any concern other than finding a 'power animal'. I will not go into further detail on this as it is only for properly instructed shaman apprentices. Animal group soul incarnates who become animal subservient shamans are another story.

During the weekend, the participants were told to 'become their animal'. They formed a large circle and acted as their animal spirit. This is one way of inviting animal spirit possession of the human. The animal they opened themselves up to was the one they brought back from the animal spirit realm.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

This animal realm is comparable to a generally pleasant level found on a Monroe focus level. There are lots of woods, plains, waters and other areas. This is not in the location of Monroe upper levels, the levels of the Higher Self incarnations. This animal spirit realm resides parallel to the planetary spirit location where Earth's Spirit can be found.

Something to consider...does this make the planetary spirit the Group Soul of the nature realm on the planet shim resides in and the 3rd density incarnations in everything from rock to air are shim's individual incarnations? It will make you look at certain things differently.

The animal spirit realm should never be barged into like a bunch of American tourists with superiority complexes. A respect for the incarnational path of nature must be developed, and it is in Advanced incarnations. This doesn't mean living off air and water, but it certainly isn't killing the buffalo as they did in the 1800's. You will get input from the real you, your Higher Self, as you mature.

Bursting into the animal spirit realm is done by Dark, immature and, many times, otherwise well-intending people. Remember the old adage: the road to hell is paved with good intentions. In this case, the 'good intentions' are centered around 'what can these spirits do for me'. It's also part of giving AWAY your power. The Higher Self is about regaining all personal power, not giving it away to animal guides/guardians or humans or aliens.

Once you realize this, you no longer need these externals. I know shamans who say all they do is done because of their animal associations. If the animals are doing it all, why are they there? The Higher Self shaman is to learn that they need no animals. The Higher Self has the ability to do all. THAT is what you will learn. Have respect and balanced compassion for the creatures of Earth, but realize they have their experiences and roles to play on the planet.

To Men Who Want To Open Their Heart Chakra

Last weekend I was asked how a male can obtain an open heart chakra for himself. This is easy in a female incarnation, but not so for a male until he's reached at least mid-Advanced levels. Therefore, I am writing this with them in mind.

Your Higher Self is ultimately to decide when and in which incarnations will the powerful heart chakra be opened. When the heart chakra is opened, emotions flow freely. In a female body, the lesson to learn is to control these emotions so they do not rule you. In males, the control is usually there, but there is a fear (especially in males considering themselves heterosexual) of their female energies. "I'm a guy. I don't have female energy", they may say. In that case, he is NOT ready to try the steps below. Remember, outside of the incarnation, we are all BOTH male AND female balanced in one.

There are certain pre-requisites that you guys must meet before your heart chakra will be opened (by your Higher Self). It usually helps if you are in a gay incarnation, but it can be done by any orientation IF the spirit is strong/Advanced enough to overrule the body. Also, sage smudging will greatly assist you in clearing your auric field as will massage help in stimulating the chakra areas. If you have a trusted friend or one with his heart chakra opened, they can assist you greatly if only just to listen and advise you.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

First - You must come to UNDERSTAND that you have both male AND female energies regardless of incarnational physical body.

Second - You must RECOGNIZE what these male AND female energies are, especially in regard to your current incarnation.

Third - You must EMBRACE, in your case, your female energies and bring them into balance with your male energies. This is not the Balance I've talked about in M5, but rather a balance AND expression of male/female energies.

Fourth - You must DEMONSTRATE to yourself that you understand, recognize and embrace your female side. This is primarily done by the rejection of the fears that keep you from doing the first 3 steps. You demonstrate this by living what you've learned.

Fifth - Once you are comfortable and have demonstrated this energy balance, THEN can you SEEK the opening of the heart chakra.

Remember, you can only try and fool yourself (incarnation) but you cannot fool your Higher Self who is watching your progress nor anyone else who has this chakra properly opened. When the heart chakra is connected, your emotional flood gates will open wide and all repressed/restrained emotion will come pouring out in tears at first, but this will subside once expressed sufficiently. You will find this, if you achieve it, to be one of the most liberating events you will face in that incarnation. Psychic abilities tend to increase and the connection to your Higher Self is far stronger. It is cleansing, fulfilling, rewarding and most amazing.

The Effect of “Surrounding With White Light”

"Place the white light around you for protection" says the "love & lighter". As I've said before, white light does NOT protect anyone. Since that's the case, why is this false phrase so commonly used? It is the *chess game between Dark and Light* played in *third density* and *the incarnations are the playing pieces*. Just as in chess, there are 2 colors. In this case, black and white. In order for you to *play* in their game, you must *choose* a side. Surrounding yourself with white light identifies you, on the astral, as a Light side player. Surrounding yourself with black light identifies you as a Dark side player. These auras are used so that the polarities know who their allies and enemies are and will act accordingly. Protective? Not at all. If anything, using a polarity light will encourage attacks by the opposing side since it radiates like a beacon in the astral. The polarities are constantly recruiting new members and members have been known to change sides. It's all a *game*.

So, enter gold light. *Gold light will nullify BOTH white and black light*. It's interesting that when the Light polarity attacks, their offensive astral creations become *black*. This is because *black is the color of polarity attack*. So, *when a Light attacks a Dark, Dark will absorb the attack and it increases Dark's power*. It is a myth that Light creates light astral weaponry. Light is masochistic, turn the other cheek stuff. Dark is sadistic, aggressive and accepts the turned cheek as something not yet attacked. As a shaman, I've removed and dealt with both polarities and have seen only black-colored weaponry. No such thing as white-colored weaponry except in *Light myths*.

Gold light will instantly dissolve black and is a bane to BOTH Dark and Light. The polarities wish Balance would go elsewhere. In the historical FICTION known as the bible, it says

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Balance is rejected by the polarities with cautions against non-participants in the Game. This is pure bullshit. Polarities fear Balance because they know that both Dark and Light will eventually be absorbed into Balance with is a blending of the polarities NOT in yin/yang but in gray.

So, cover yourself in white or black light IF you still wish to play the living chess game. We've all done it at different stages of our incarnations. Eventually you mature in experiences to see the polarities for what they are and will no longer play the games (as much as possible to exist in current Earth). This should give all of you lots to think about.

More on White Light

"Cover yourself in white light. It'll protect you." Variations of these phrases are used by many. It's time to reveal the fallacy of white light. Both polarities use light. Dark uses black light. Light uses white light. The lights are visible on the astral. They also serve as ID badges. Dark workers seek out those who surround themselves in white light. It is these who they will go after. **WHITE LIGHT WILL NOT PROTECT YOU FROM ANYTHING.** Using white light will just identify you as a Light polarity worker, a masochist for the sadistic Dark polarity; a victim for the victimizer; a cheek-turner for those who love to slap cheeks! White light is the beacon that draws Dark to you!

White light serves NO other purpose. Since this is the case, you have to look at all those who tell their followers to surround themselves in white light. Yes, there are those who are well meaning and believe it to be true. There are also those who are agents of Dark and want to identify those who innocently cover themselves in non-protective white light. Dark can be very insidious, very deceptive. That 'cover yourself in white light' gets so much publicity should also warn you since Earth is under Dark control.

If you would like to carry something to protect yourself, carry a black tourmaline on your left side. This stone reflects many harmful (Dark AND Light) energies back to the sender and away from you. The left side of your body is where incoming energies enter. The right side is where energies from you exit.

Energy Colors

Do you notice how green and red colored energies (encased in black or white) are the primarily used colors in attacks? Green is the color of the solar plexus chakra, the seat of attack/defense. Red is the color of the sexual chakra, the seat of creating energy. When you are attacked, it is the solar plexus chakra that is the *recipient* of the attack as well as where energy is *sent from* to attack another.

The *feeling* in the 'pit of your stomach' when someone does you wrong is the solar plexus chakra *slamming shut in defense of an anticipated attack*. This is the physical manifestation of an action by your spirit self.

Dark and Light both uses lower energies when attacking. The glowing green figure of a Dark one on the cover of a book aptly shows the summoning of the solar plexus energies. This is commonly shown in fantasy based movies as well. However, when Dark attacks, they also use the red sexual energy to create the attack which can look as red-enhanced green beams or any variety thereof. Many/most times this energy is sheathed in black, the calling card

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

color of Dark. When it is sheathed in white, it is the calling card of Light. These are signature energies.

Light likes to wrap itself in blue energy, the color of *devotion*. It doesn't mean devotion to something specific, *just devotion*. It is *just as easily used by Dark* in their devotions. One is white-coated blue, the other is black coated blue, but blue nevertheless. White likes to claim blue as one of its colors. This is a propaganda lie, but Dark doesn't like to tip its hand unless necessary. Blue glowing figures are generally used for Light-siders. This is also propaganda as Dark can glow blue as well in proper instances.

Red, green and black are common Dark portrayals while blue and white are common Light portrayals. Just remember that both polarities use propaganda for creating an image they desire. Light lies just like Dark, but Light gets highly indignant when you call them on it, the nature of Light.

As stated many times before, the gold energy will deflect or disperse these depending on how much energy you put into your defenses. The more you develop, the stronger potential you have in defending yourself. White does NOT deflect black nor does black deflect white. Rather they attract each other and feed each other. Black needs white and white needs black. If you surround yourself with black or white, you WILL attract the other polarity. If you surround yourself with gold, they tend to look elsewhere in the attack mode.

A Bit More on Blue

Again, blue is simple the color of devotion. The *who* or *what* the devotion represents is another question. It is a favorite of Dark because Light has the PUBLIC reputation of using blue, so 99% of those who see it think of 'good' and the Light side. This is a Dark deception. The color of the UN flag is blue, UN helmets are blue ... but their devotion? Well, I think you all know.

Dark also won't hesitate to use white if it suits them. Dark is very opportunistic. If you check below their use of white, it is pure black. Remember the wolf in sheep's clothing fable. This is *discernable* by those who KNOW. Although they can use 3rd dimension white, it cannot disguise their aura! It only fools 3rd *density eyes and minds*.

With the Israeli flag, the Star of 'David' is composed of 2 triangles, one point up and the other, point down. According to Morning Sky, the Orion reptilians use the up pointed triangle to indicate their genetic scientists and the down pointed triangle for their military. Put them together and you have the Star of 'David', the *emblem of the united military and sciences of Orion*. The 'god' of the bible is actually the *reptilian Orion queen*. The white on the Israeli flag is the sheep's clothing. Take it from there.

Observations: More Data On Colors - The Latest Diversion

David Icke's latest 'thing', on his web site, was turquoise. It seems he will be in a turquoise 'outfit' (see his comments on his site) since he believes, based on one 'scientist' that turquoise is the color of the universe. <sigh> The physical/3rd density matters that Earther humans get caught up in are all pretty much guaranteed to take one AWAY from knowing who they really are. This, of course, is part of the non-Earther Higher Selves plan in the Game.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

From Icke's site: "I cured my male cat of debilitating feline urological syndrome with turquoise, the colour of the 5th chakra, and the centre of communication energies."

That comment is from a Canadian 'meta-physicist'. Turquoise is NOT the color of the 5th (throat) chakra. What would have been correct for him to say was that he used turquoise color energies through his cat's 'throat chakra'. ANY color can be used on any chakra for specific events. Just because he used that color successfully, in this one case, does NOT mean what he claims. The true color of the 5th chakra is deep blue. This guy used a combination of blue & green (turquoise). It's the green that is the healing color while the blue is calming. Also, Icke is placing TOO much emphasis on clothing color. 'You attract what you wear' has some validity. If you're wearing a t-shirt with Jerry Garcia on it, you will likely attract other Deadheads. When I wear the Matrix 5 t-shirt with the book cover on it, I'm looking to attract others who might recognize it.

Wearing colors, though, is strictly a personal decision and, in most cases, does NOT have cosmic implications! You wear what you tend to look good in. Pink is the color of love/affection in higher densities, but yet a lot of shrews wear pink on Earth and they exemplify control/domination of men. The color has NO effect on them. Many hard core Lightsiders wear all white. That's a joke. Remember, too, what I wrote about surrounding yourself in white light. Wear what you like and whenever you like. Resist getting caught up in color identities in regard to clothing. Black is a flattering color in clothing. It does not mean you favor the Dark side just as pink doesn't mean you're a loving person! Green is the color of conformity, but can also be used for healing, depending on intent...and so on.

More On The Nature Of GOLD Light
(Special Gold Edition Segment)

Earlier, I discussed the use of gold light in a protective shell around yourself as well as other defensive uses for this color. I suggest you reread those sections to renew your awareness of that topic.

Gold light has other uses *far* more potent than protection and defense. Gold light is the color of creation/creating. Today I took a classical cd and thought I had taken one title, but wound up with a different one (my Higher Self in action). While playing this in my car, I was given a rote of information on gold light that I wasn't consciously aware of before. This came complete with visions and powerful emotional vibrations. Things like this have happened to me before when driving. I know that I won't run up a pole or similar as my Higher Self will control the vehicle during one of these download phases. As a side note, my most Dominant of my Dominant incarnation trio decided to appear to me, while I was zipping down an Interstate road, to convey information I needed about my China trip of last April. It IS most interesting in the Awakened Final Incarnation phases.

The cd I am listening to in my car is Tchaikovsky's *Swan Lake* recorded in 1963 by Arthur Fiedler and the Boston Pops Orchestra. I know that there is some potent knowledge purposely hidden in some of the classics. This knowledge was instilled by Higher Self Very Advanced and higher incarnations of the time for use by those needing it NOW. The keys are musical in nature and will react with you according to your level of Advancement and the time set by your Higher Self. This *Swan Lake* is ONE of these compositions.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

While I was enjoying the music, the rote of Gold Light information descended on me in a swell of energy. I saw swirling, crisscrossing gold energy being use to actually create what the Higher Selves and the highest density inhabitants desire just by will. Again, as with previous highly Advanced subjects, English is very poor in giving me ways to describe what I can see. I'm glad that once we are done with 3rd density, the limitations of verbal languages are left behind.

The pure energy of Higher Self thought IS gold light in appearance *when used to create*. Light is used by these beings for so much, as is sound. ANYTHING can be cured on the 3rd density level through the use of light and of sound. Remember, everything you have seen and heard is *forever* imprinted in your Higher Self. I can think of the exact sounds of that section of *Swan Lake* and the sound is as rich as listening to it on a Bose sound system.

These sounds and colors are needed in higher densities for matters that you will learn when your Higher Self has determined it is necessary for you. Once you have graduated 3rd density on the Earther fast track, you will have the awareness of this and will build on it in higher densities. Something absolutely amazing awaits. I have only been given a glimpse of it and it is more powerful that could be contained within a human physical. It is pure spirit, uncontaminated by polarities. Gold light is the energy of pure Balance. This is why gold light has a repelling effect on both Dark and Light energies. United it stands (gold), divided it falls (polarity). Gold light energy - search this out in the Library on 27 when you are able to do so. Even more information on gold light is contained within your Higher Self. Earther planetary controllers are using 'fear' on Earth to manipulate Earthers and attempt to close down your reception of information such as this. Your Higher Self WILL prevail, though. Keep moving forward and spiral out of the Game.

Spiritual Healing

This past weekend I attended a seminar where I heard a friend of mine, a Reiki master, give a workshop on Reiki healing. She made a point, more than once, of saying that the healing does not come from her, but from the 'universe'. We've all heard spiritual healers deny that they are anything more than a channel for the healing energy. It's always from another external source.

It is time to end that once and for all. The 'universal' energy that the Reiki master was talking about is nothing less (nor else) than her own Higher Self. The healing energy does not come from the incarnation's physical, true, but it comes from the spirit connection animating the incarnation. Each one of the energy streams originating from the Higher Self (see *Matrix V* cover), is an extension of the Higher Self with all the abilities shim has. The progression of incarnations is rediscovering who you really are and reclaiming your powers. Healing is one of your natural abilities.

You are taught by The Game that you are nothing and that an external deity is who you owe all to. **THIS IS A LIE**. While spiritual healers try the Light polarity blurbs of 'it's not me, it's the universe/'god'/jesus' or anything external, they deny who they are. This applies even through the Very Advanced stages who just haven't clicked with their own Higher Self. This may not settle fully with you until you are a Final Incarnation or one of your Dominants. The healing ability is from you and no other source!

During this weekend, I also gave a lecture on my materials (first time) and I was asked who deity is. I described the formation of popularly conceived deities (pagan pantheons,

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

christian pantheons, etc) that are found on Monroe Level 25. These deities are created by the wills of those who worship an image they form in their minds. These 'deities' exist ONLY because they are given life by developing Higher Selves.

The next question was, then who is THE deity. The answer is YOU are your own deity. That is insinuated in my materials. It is a MAJOR step for you to consciously come to this realization. The Game would call this a prime 'sin' to dare think that you are better/more than 'god'. They do NOT want you to know who you are. Once you have advanced enough through experience, you come to the realization and your abilities will manifest. Confidence in and reclaiming of your power are essential. If you still defer to others and their flawed opinions/controls, you cannot reach the top of your mountain on 3rd density Earth. Fortunately, ALL Higher Selves will eventually reclaim their power and the polarities will be overcome. For now, just remember and consider that you must do away with the Light polarity's false humility. It is the healer who is healing. The healings become MUCH more potent when you realize and KNOW that this comes from you. You cannot reach your full potential as a healer until you do.

One other situation to keep in mind as a healer: Each Higher Self has their own Path and will stick with it. This is why the true healer will know they cannot alter another Higher Self's chosen destiny. You cannot heal someone if it runs contrary to that person's Higher Self's Plan. You can ease their passing, but not thwart the other's road. This is why no shaman, healer, etc can stop what that person's Higher Self requires even if the incarnation is not advanced enough to know it. There is much to consider in this section and, as usual, much more to this. The seeds are here for your success.

Revelation: Percentage of Brain Use

This is something the mediator was saying on his site (Andromedan Discussion Group):

"As a reminder, the Andromedans are thousands of years in advance to us and our science and understanding. As a reminder, in their reality they use 80+ % of their brain capability to our 15-%. And yet we are their equals. Now does that not ring a bell of truth."

Comment: Notice how he worships "science" and believes it goes hand in hand with "understanding". They do not. The more you rely on 'science & technology', the less you rely on spirituality. This is giving away one's power to 'science & technology'. True higher beings don't need or use ships to travel in or technology to do things. His statements also go to encourage the state of awe over aliens, which serves their faction of The Game. Remember external deities of any sort! Also, we are NOT the equals of the aliens, except at mid level incarnation or lower Advanced stages. Once into the VERY Advanced stages, you have spiritually progressed beyond their levels! The 'we are all equal' horse shit is part of the alien manipulation to keep you focused on THEM (external deities).

This percentage of brain use is another flawed statement. IF you don't use something over hundreds of thousands of years, it will atrophy and shrivel up. IF Earther humans were only using a minor percentage of our brain, it would not be the size it is. The human brain would be undergoing a series of shrinkages. It has not. I don't know which alien group started that line of shit, but it seems to have strongly taken root here. Even the interesting focus level 24 film, *Defending Your Life*, harps on percentage of brain usage despite the fact that all the

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

people there are dead and have NO brain! The likelihood is that the aliens want to maintain a superiority position based on technology alone.

Unfortunately, the alien genetic scientists, when they created separate genders here, made sure that the original DNA commands we had, that could CONSCIOUSLY use the brain to its fullest, were cut up and made unusable. This means that while the incarnating spirit CAN (and DOES, depending on level of progression) make use of the full brain function, the body cannot unless the spirit has matured enough to override the damaged DNA commands. This occurs in genuine psychics and similar sensitives. This is a bit difficult to explain, but you will understand it when you are ready. Take heart as there are LOADS of lies & half truths about Earther Higher Self incarnations that those on the other side of The Game do NOT want you to be consciously aware of because IF you do become aware of them, you will win The Game by finding the escape hatches set into The Game just for this purpose.

Touch Therapies & Minor Melding

Chiropractic and massage therapies are two prominent healing methods where it is necessary for the practitioner to touch/manipulate the recipient. Both can do wonders for the physical body which thrives with physical contact. I regularly visit both practitioners and mine are also male (like energy to like energy). The chiropractor adjusts the spine for optimum benefit. The massage therapist stimulates the muscles to move blood and release built up toxins. I do strongly recommend both therapies.

Now to look at both therapies from another standpoint. Both practitioners must get into the auric fields of the recipient. You should talk with the potential practitioner before you have him/her work on you. Note your intuition on the person.

Once you allow someone into your auric field, you open yourself up. There are Darksidiers out there who can and will steal your energies/soul pieces. I have run into these types on the astral when doing shamanic work.

Also, if you are male, my advice is to avoid female practitioners due to their inherent succubistic nature and the draining of male energies. They could be the nicest female you've ever met, but the energy draining ability is still there even if she is not consciously aware of it. My massage practitioner says that he's talked with some males who say they 'just couldn't have some guy massaging' them. In this case, that male will run to the female. Males, of these lower levels, are reacting from a body controlled position and need the experience of having their energies drained. You have to go through hell to realize this and break the accompanying experiential loop. These male bodies still don't have Advanced enough spirits to break this Game loop. While I do understand this level of person, they are far from being ready for the bulk of Matrix 5 materials at this time.

Females will receive optimum benefits with massage and chiropractic, like males, if they have the services of a spirit driven(same gender) practitioner rather than spirit dragged (opposite gender) practitioner. If the females HAVE to have a male practitioner, it's the body, like a vampire, demanding to drain a male's energy (alien DNA command). If a male HAS to have a female practitioner, he's obeying his alien DNA command to allow himself to be drained by the succubistic female. Again, of course we all must pass through this segment of the Game to come to this realization. If you feel you have to have the opposite gender, you should not be reading the Matrix 5 materials. Remember who these materials

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

are written for and how you are just upsetting yourself by reading what you are not yet Advanced enough for at this time.

I am also trained in massage therapy. I have given massages to former male friends (who are body ruled). My specialty involves clearing the chakras during the massage and the session lasts at least 1 hour. When I do that, I'm able to touch the receiver's spirit and give him a boost. Unfortunately, when the spirit isn't strong enough to take control from the body, the DNA commands' alarm systems go off and run into overdrive to suppress the spirit's control very soon after the session. This massage does not involve sex at all, but rather the body's DNA commands react to me connecting to the spirit and attempting to upgrade the spirit's progression. The person's Higher Self wanted my work done and was able to suppress the body long enough to receive it. Even if the body re-exerts control, I have already assisted the spirit in awakening. I've offered to teach this technique to 4 different men and all 4 refused my offer. THAT tells me where they are not yet for the right ones would jump at the chance to learn these techniques.

Here's a MAJOR factor in body related work: IF the practitioner has an emotional tie to you, such as friend, the benefit to you is doubled. It becomes not only physical, but also spiritual. A woman can do wonders for her female friends as a man can do wonders for his male friends. The problem, especially with het males, IS being het and all the negative baggage that brings. However, when you progress far enough, you start dropping this baggage and opening yourself to higher opportunities. Where that leads you is something you all will eventually discover as your spiraling out of the Game continue.

Another type of touch therapy people engage in is sex. IF it is sex JUST for sex, it is of the body and not of the spirit. So many people have sex with no emotional ties to the other person that the sex is empty and unfulfilling. Yes, you satisfied a physical need but by ignoring the equally important spiritual need, you are wanting for more and seem to always be looking for that elusive 'perfect' partner. This is an old alien DNA command - one of the oldest - sex for sex. While sex for sex is usually interesting for someone just discovering it, sex for sex alone can rapidly leave the spirit craving what him's NOT getting and that's spiritual energy compatibility. When you combine the physical with the spiritual AND both are moving in the similar Path directions, you have a relationship that will grow and enhance each other. This is a rare gem in the world today, but one that can be realized. The two people would be of the same gender and a similar level of spiritual maturity. It cannot work if they are opposite genders due to the Game's warped influence and the female draining the male's energies. Parasitic relationships cannot work. I have written quite a bit on this topic already.

When two people of the same gender and similar spiritual levels form a partnership, you have a minor melding of spirits that is like a temporary melding of two Higher Self spirits. Since both physical bodies are the same polarity, both spirits are moving to higher vibrations, input from two Higher Selves can manifest easier on 3rd density Earth. THIS is something the Game absolutely cringes against. These two people will Advance rapidly while paired.

These insights will give you some ideas about touch therapies and types of escapes from the Game. You should NOT get into a relationship JUST to be in a relationship. I would never get involved in the Husband-Of-The-Month club (yes, husband is a gay spelling of the het term). That is still a body orientation. Hets can belong to the Marriage-Of-The-Year club and recycle spouses just as easily. I've never been in a relationship because I wouldn't even

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

consider it with a guy who is not moving on a similar path, and, at my stage, that's a hard one to find. As usual, there is a lot for those ready for this material to think about. Needless to say, there is more that could be said as well.

[Ed.- See also the segment *The Vibration of Affection*]

Minor Melding II – Part II

In my previous segment, I briefly touched on the subject of minor melding. Melding is a term used to indicate a blending of 2 spirit entities' energies. Prime Melding happens when your Final Incarnation recalls all of shim's incarnations to the Higher Self and then moves to the next level of progression. Minor meldings are temporary in nature. They can occur when two unobstructed spirits join to work together when progressing on similar paths. Unobstructed minor meldings can only occur between same gender physical bodies. The Game has warped this by introducing opposite gender marriages. The sequential, alien DNA scientists knew the effect of electrical polarity opposites coming together and that it shorts out true spiritual progression. I have explained this in earlier segments.

Minor meldings were the standard back when Ancient Earthers populated the planet. The Game put an end to that and created a situation where those desiring the simultaneous incarnational path could rapidly progress despite all the Game would throw at them including hostile genders and polarities. Minor meldings DO include physical intensities. Sex, tenderness, touch and physical affection are expressions for the exchange of energies in 3rd density. If someone (same gender) says they are your friend or 'best' friend and then they say something like: 'I hate when you touch me' or 'you're always so touchy-feely', they aren't really your friend on the level that you need one for minor melding and it's time to move on. This demonstrates incompatibility of paths. You are wasting your time with this one. If your intention is to 'save' or 'change' the person, then you are on a polarity binge.

Genuine minor meldings are not all that common today, unfortunately. This is partially due to the individuality of Higher Self paths and the scattering of all incarnational levels over a wide period of Earthly 'time'. This adds to the challenge. To be successful in minor melding, here's some things to consider:

*Opposites never attract. An example: I met this guy where there was instant physical attraction. After talking with him, I found we had nothing in common and I told him it was no use continuing the discussion. He said, 'but opposites attract'. That is a Game lie and at my Final stage, I cannot be swayed by those terms AND I wasn't looking for a fling. For my level, flings are SO unfulfilling.

*Paths must be similar. You can't successfully mix a dead common, mid level incarnate with a Very Advanced incarnate, a Dominant Incarnation with a low incarnation or any other such glaringly different paths. Someone who is a religious adherent will do poorly with someone who has moved beyond religion. If you are into the psychic areas, you will not do yourself any favor by moving in with a christian fundamentalist. Each one, in that case, would spend time trying to convert the other and stir controversy. This is pure body ID even if both are the same gender. Horoscopes are excellent indications of path for that incarnation and compatibilities do show there.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

*Spiritual compatibility is the second, but also equally important consideration. The same gender indicates physical compatibility. You must have the spiritual compatibility to go with it for minor melding success. Spiritual compatibility involves working together. The idea of changing the other person (standard thought form with women who constantly try to change the man they sink their fangs into) is doomed to failure and is very polaric and indicates control/dominance issues. This shows they are not on a similar path.

SOME minor melding blend combinations that may (stress on 'may') work are two Final Incarnations, a Final Incarnation and a Very Advanced, two mid-Advanced levels, two mid level incarnations, and two low level incarnations. If you are in the Very Advanced and higher levels, you have to be careful not to saddle yourself with a spiritual dependent. Remember, growth should be assisting each other, not one following the other.

You could go through many periods without a minor melding partner. It is a hallmark of your Progression if you don't partner yourself with someone just to say you are in a relationship. The key is compatible/balanced relationship. I have yet to have a relationship in this current incarnation and would only consider such with another man who is moving along a similar path. If it doesn't happen for me, then it's not meant to.

Minor meldings do occur far easier on the astral plane due to no physical body/genders, but levels of Advancement still hold true. Also, polarities do exist on the astral and next few density levels, thus you will have to deal with that. There are still beings who will try to 'save' or to control you in the next few higher densities. Robert Monroe ran into some of them and some of his stories about these encounters appear in his trilogy. All your problems do not end with the conclusion of 3rd density incarnations. There will be other situations to deal with. Meldings, both Prime and minor, will continue beyond 3rd density Earth.

Observations: Feng Shui & Yin/Yang

I'm reading *Essential Feng Shui* by Lillian Too. On pg 48, she mentions 'The Attributes of yin and yang':

Yin is DARK, stillness, LIFELESSNESS, and DEATH.
Yin is the moon, the night time hours, the negative.
Yin is the cold, it is the valley, and STAGNANT WATER.
Yin is the FEMALE, passive, weak, soft and yielding.
Yang is LIGHT, brightness, sunlight and the sun.
Yang is activity, sounds, fire, strength, determination.
Yang is movement, LIFE, raised landforms, mountains, the dragon.
Yang is the MALE, dominant, hard, warm, heat.

She correctly says 'summer, which is YANG, gives way to winter, which is YIN' and 'YANG energy is vibrant and alive with life. What Lillian Too says is almost the same as what I've said in *Matrix 5*. Life is male and death is female (love the stagnant water addition). So why do people insist on calling 'Mother' Nature and winter 'Old Man'??? Life, living and bounty are MALE. If anything, it should be 'Old Woman' winter and I've already made comments on insulting the Earth planetary spirit by calling him 'female'. While it's nice to see that feng shui orientals do understand yin and yang, they can't comprehend the two joining into Balance, but that's part of the Game. They talk about the 'eternal' yin/yang and other Game

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

crap like that. This is one way the Game tries to defeat the Higher Self incarnates by drilling into them 'you can't win'. Of course that's based on deceptions and outright lies. Feng shui is excellent material and I've adapted it in my home. One thing to know though, it is NOT a cure all. I know 2 totally incompatible people who hired a feng shui person to go through the house. All the feng shui in the universe won't make these 2 compatible. For that you deal with astrology.

Feng shui will be able to assist with home/work energy flows, but cannot overcome astrological clashes. Feng shui practitioners can optimize environment but they still can't make gold out of shit! They say how feng shui is used all over Asia and that's true, BUT how many rich, singing from sunrise to sunset people are there in Asia and how many are just scratching to get by. Know feng shui as an enhancer that it can be BUT it will not make someone slated for a low income life suddenly become rich. Remember, it's the Higher Self's Plan that is in motion and that cannot be circumvented.

The Myth of Angels

The statement that the material I've written is for Dominant and Final Incarnations does not deter some people from responding with comments that are pure horseshit. One such comment was that we feed energy to angels and divas who, in turn, grant your wishes. Can you believe someone actually said that with a straight face?! I also saw in the local free paper, in the classifieds, that some believer in the mary myth had this prayer to her followed by instructions that if you pray this 3 times, say Heil (my word) marys AND publish this crap, your WISH will be granted. They're always looking for a genie.

Angels are mythological creatures created by those who perpetuate the mythological pantheon of Jesus, Mary, 12 apostles and so on. The Christian mythology is no more valid, and probably less valid, than Celtic, Norse, Greek and other mythologies. However these older mythologies are primarily based on aliens, especially the Egyptian pantheon where Isis is based on the reptilian genetic scientist who was primarily responsible for splitting Earth humans into 2 genders.

Because Monroe level 25 is loaded with all kinds of belief systems and humans have chosen to believe in the false religion of Christianity, you can find 'angels' on level 25. These have been created by human thought. They cannot exist without human thought feeding them. If people stopped believing that they exist, they will fade away and their binding energy will return to an unformed state. As long as people continue to feed them and give their power away to them, they will be there on 25 waiting to order you about. Sedona, Arizona is crawling with angel pushers. Someone to take care of you. Someone to SAVE you. Someone to keep you from finding out who you really are is much more like it. The infection of angel control has dramatically increased since the mid-80's. I saw a Christmas tree in Burlington, Vermont that was covered in wing-flapping angels. A friend with me seeing that said, "Get a fly swatter".

Final Incarnations will see angels for what they really are - myth. As for devas, they're part of the *nature spirit stream of progression* and are *quite advanced*. Devas pay little, if any, attention to those in the *Higher Self progression*. Those in awareness (VERY Advanced and Final Incarnations) do likewise to them. We do interact, to a certain degree with low level nature spirits, especially earth spirits who are very curious. But other than respecting and admiring what they do (with plant growths), *we let them do their own things*.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

I have been asked about the nature spirit line of progression and it just isn't our concern at the 3rd density level. Eventually, higher up, you will learn much more about them, but that is for a *later stage* in your progression.

Revelation: 'Ascended Masters'

We have all heard of the so-called 'Ascended Masters' and many of us know the names of these alleged beings. The Game, through the polarities and sequential incarnates, warps what is to create dead ends and false paths to prevent or, at least, retard spiraling out of the Game. 'Ascended Masters' is one of them.

When an Earther Higher Self completes the incarnational cycle, reintegrates all shim's 3rd density incarnations and move up (ascends) to the next level, THAT Higher Self becomes an Ascended Entity. That is the *basis* for the lie known as 'Ascended Masters'. As with all 'masters', slaves/followers are required. This means giving away of one's power to an external. This is pure Game. Part of your spiral out is to recognize these various lures, to give away your power/control of self, for what they are. There is one site I've looked at that has drawings of these polarity/alien creations called 'Ascended Masters'. One thing I've noticed on all of them was the sinister look in their eyes. You have no need of ANY kind of 'master'.

Once a Higher Self has won the Game, shim no longer needs to be involved in it. There are many new experiences to have. If a being is involved in the Game, it's because that being's Higher Self is still engaged in the learning process in 3rd density. The deception comes when an incarnation tries to control others with the 'one way' that they all seem to offer. If anyone offers a 'one way' as the only way, it's time to move on since each Higher Self progresses differently and uniquely.

If you've read 'Ascended Master' material, it's loaded primarily with Light-sider unconditional love bullshit and the desire to shepherd you to their tune. If there were no sheep, there would be no shepherds. They are searching for sheep! Being aware of this should assist you in avoiding the 'Ascended Master' detours. Of course if your Higher Self requires such a detour, then off you go and experience. After your experience you will also know who they are and are not.

Revelation: 'Ascended Masters' - Part II

As with all other religions, the New Age religion, intended to be the planetary religion upon One World completion, needs a pantheon of deities. The so-called 'ascended masters' are the foundation of this pantheon. They already have kuthumi, buddah, jesus, mary and more. Diana will be another they intend to add. What they choose will appeal to various areas of the world. If you have researched the 'ascended masters' pantheon, you can see the development of the religion. You will find they need and will present both god and goddess figures to keep the true nature of the spirit in denial. Pantheons tend to have 12 major deities and a host of minor ones, such as catholic gods/goddesses known as saints. The New Age religion will likely have this as well.

This New Age pantheon will gain increasingly more exposure, especially with the assaults on the catholic, protestant, muslim and hindu religions in today's press. This is being done

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

on purpose to try to disillusion the members of these religions. The Catholics and Muslims are undergoing the heaviest attacks. Even though people think it's justified, it is being orchestrated with the New Age religion to fill an eventual vacuum. Remember that these established religions were originally created as control devices based on fantasy and legends. Their time is almost over, having served their purposes. Now it's time for a new control device in religion.

When you examine what is happening in the news, you must dig deeper than the surface story. Priests have sex with teenagers. Muslims are terrorists. These buzzword headlines are meant to push the buttons of the unaware. There is nothing new in these headlines, but that they are being given so much publicity now means they are needed to play a role in the continuing subversion of Earth. I advise you not to dance to their tune, but to examine and dig deeper if you are interested in why.

Since the core of these headlines is religion, that's where you need to look. Here comes slithering in a new religion headed by a variety of New Age icons called 'ascended masters'. Can you see where this is intended to go?

Revelation: Akashic Records

(Special Gold Edition Segment)

The legend is that the "Akashic Records" are the total event histories of the 3rd density and much more. The term "Akashic Records" comes from Asia and, as usual with religion, has a mystical glow about it meant to keep the believer a bit off balance. What really are the "Akashic Records"? In reality, this term refers to the collective knowledge that is contained within *EACH* Higher Self. When someone says they want to access the Akashic Records, they would actually go *within* themselves to attempt to tap into their Higher Self's vast knowledge banks.

With religion, as usual, they talk about looking for the Akashic Records as one would look for the Library on Monroe Level 27. Some have believed the Library to be the Akashic Records. It is not. The Library is an extension of the Higher Self knowledge banks. It contains only a fraction of the Higher Selves information. The simultaneously incarnating Higher Selves have created the Library to make a portion of their accumulated knowledge available to those able to access level 27.

The massive Higher Self knowledge is restricted while you are in the Game. After you have had your Awakened Final Incarnation and finished your participation in the Game, then this knowledge, in full, is available to you once again.

Just as religions, etc demand you look for the non-existent, *external* deity, so do those who have coined the words, "Akashic Records", want you to look for an *external* source of knowledge and wisdom. This is part of the polaric deception that continues in certain sections of higher-than-third densities. To counter this dead end in the Game, this segment exposes just what the "Akashic Records" are and are not.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Revelation: 'Guides' / 'Guardian Angels'
(Special Gold Edition Segment)

In an earlier segment, I explained that 'guides' and 'guardian angels' are not some wandering being assigned to spend the rest of your incarnation watching what you are doing. This is a christian fantasy (guardian 'angel') and a new age fantasy (guide). I have done lots of shamanic journeys for people and have met with each person's guide. When I do a journey, I *always* request the person's guide come forward. When this being comes to me, an identity is given to me to give to that person.

After a journey is completed, one of the many things I tell a person is who the guide is and a brief description of shim. The guide is actually in the appearance of another of that Higher Self's incarnation. It is NOT the incarnation as such, just the image of one. I've found that those in North America have a 'guide' who is Native American in appearance. Those in other countries have 'guides' in the appearance of the land they live in, such as Celtic for those in British areas. This is to make it more comfortable for the incarnation to accept the information the guide has to reveal. The guide travels with me to assist in a journey for that current incarnation who requested this assistance. The guide shows me where, for example, missing soul pieces are for that person, after which I act on the information.

Now here's the core of the 'guide'/'guardian angel' experience: When that Higher Self has something to convey to the incarnation, something that requires extra effort, that Higher Self utilizes the incarnational stream that comes from the Higher Self proper. Just above where the Higher Self incarnates into a person, the energy forms a small stream apart from the larger one (an inverted Y shape) and the smaller stream assumes the shape of one of shim's other incarnations to communicate to the incarnated message receiver. Once the message is received, usually by dream or meditation (although, if necessary, by even more dramatic ways), the guide stream is withdrawn back into the main incarnational connection of the Higher Self. This is why the 'guide' is not there on demand. The Higher Self does not engage in 'thrills' of this sort as they serve no purpose other than curiosity and this curiosity is of less than Very Advanced levels.

The 'guide' apparition is a common way that the Higher Self communes with shim's incarnations until the Awakened Final Incarnation. It is the belief, in almost all people, that some fictitious deity assigns some being to be their 'guide'. This is religion warping the manifestation of the Higher Self to shim's incarnation. Religion exists, primarily, to keep you from discovering your Higher Self and all connected to that knowledge. The 'guide' becomes another external to give one's power away to. In actuality, it IS you, but unless you realize it, you are going through the motions of power giveaway. Knowing, if you see your true 'guide', that this is an extension of *your* Higher Self can open some interesting possibilities for you to ask something directly of your Higher Self.

Something else to keep in mind too - *false* 'guides'. These are lower astral beings who delight in coming to someone as their 'guide' to attempt to turn you off your path or just mess with you. I spoke to one woman once who told me that Buddha came to her in a dream and was crying because she was examining other options and belief systems. This being was attempting to get her to remain stagnant in her beliefs. Your Higher Self *exists* for change and new experiences. False guides can be very clever. They are polaric. They DO deceive many. Those Higher Selves allow their incarnations to be so deceived for the *experience*. They *WILL* learn from them. These are some of the rocks I mention in the Rocky Road segment in M5. Learning false from true guides is something you must do individually.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

False guides will probe your mind and use images of those close to you to have their way with you. This is where you don't trust your astral 'eyes'. You MUST look deeper. This comes with experience. You will make mistakes, but this is part of the learning process.

One common fallacy with 'guides' is the winged being. Since in densities above 3rd, will alone can move you to wherever you wish to go, there is no purpose in forming astral wings (although you could if you want just by willing them to be there). This is another COMMON deception by lower astrals because they know most Earthers believe that these are beings sent by 'god'. This is Lightsider propaganda. Religions encourage this. That, in itself, should tell you something. The lower astrals use it to their advantage. One time I was on the astral and saw what appeared to be someone's 'guide'. I looked at that being suspiciously and shim said to me, "Do you feel more comfortable with this" and a pair of wings appeared on the being. This is NOT from person's Higher Self. This is some lower astral meddling around. They are nothing to fear, but rather to chase away. They are part of your learning experience. Keep in mind that experiences are *not* limited to 3rd density for your incarnation. Several new and key items appear in this segment. Consider them well.

Examining the 'Ascension' and 'Rapture'
(Special Gold Edition Segment)

There are popular phrases with both new age groups and certain christian cultists that amount to the same thing. The 'Ascension' is the new age term. 'Ascension' is the lifting off of Earth of the select so they no longer have to endure the trials of Earth. The 'Rapture' is a christian cultist term, which is similar in regard to christian cultists. 'Translation' or 'twinkling' is a mormon term. Translation is mormon for having one's body instantly changed from physical to immortal "in the *twinkling* of an eye". Note that in all 3 terms it is the body where the concern is centered and the body's fear of death combined with the craving of immortality for it. This is a sequential alien fantasy that has gotten hold of many Earthers via religion. Religion on Earth will always find some alien or alien idea at the root.

The Orion queen's desire for an immortal body is the ultimate seed for the desire of the Earther body to want to 'live forever'. Since the reptilian genetic scientists were responsible for the creation of Earther bodies, as we know them today, that idea of physical immortality was instilled by the Empire. This, again, is also part of the Game. This is a dead end deception meant to keep you away from discovering who you really are.

The ONLY way there would be any kind of mass teleportation of groups of people from Earth would be if alien ships were responsible. Remember that the sequentials are your opponents in the Game and no good can come out of such a trick by them. They will play to the religious mindsets and minions, who are great followers, will easily be caught up in that IF it were to occur. 'No thanks' would be my response, although only your Higher Self can decide what experiences shim wants for himself.

This myth of 'Ascension' is based on a truth that has become terribly warped. The true version of 'Ascension' occurs when your Final Incarnation summons all your Higher Self's incarnational streams back within. THAT is the basis for the myths of group physical "salvation". The sequential incarnates will warp anything they can to try and delay the simultaneous from spiraling out of the Game. The thing is that there is a preset end to the Game that the sequentials are also unaware of. It is necessary for both the simultaneous and the sequential factions to be thus unaware in order for the Game to progress as planned.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

New agers love to say "planetary ascension" for Earthers. This will not happen on Earth as that, again, is another sequential alien experience where they progress as a planet and everyone is close to being at the same place in progression. 'Planetary ascension' is very popular with new agers at this time and is being heavily pushed by several new age groups. When you hear of 'planetary ascension', know that aliens are involved in that propaganda and that it is being used to sidetrack Earther simultaneous incarnates. Personal red flags should fly when you hear that term.

When you hear the commonly used terms of 'Ascension', 'Rapture', 'Translation/Twinkling' or any other similar concept term, know that they are all *red herrings/deceptions* for the actions of your Final Incarnation when it is time for the real you to spiral out of the Game.

Lightsider Deceptions Update

I knew it would only be a matter of time before the mechanism of the Light side would see the effect of the Matrix 5 materials and try to warp parts of it to fit their agenda. I have just seen this in a message on a Lightsider site. The whole thing is gushing, as usual, with the sweet toxins of the Lightside. But, what is new is that they have taken the Higher Self and thrown shim into their mythology of deceptions.

Here's a portion of it:

"It is time to teach unconditional Love and Power. Love and Power of God, of your Family of Light: Angels, Spirit Guides (by whatever name or perception you have), and unconditional Love and Power of your Higher Selves. It is time to understand that the Higher Self has God Realization and complete energetic and conscious connection with its incarnations on the Earth and beyond, and is in complete control of who you interact with, both consciously and energetically, on every plane of existence. You are Safe! Even if you cannot go beyond the misconception that there are "negative beings" out there yet, know that you are safe through your Higher Self, your Guides of Light and God! St. Germain"

Now look how the Lightside takes truth and *mixes it with deception* to lure the budding Advanced into their latest dead end. First it's the old 'unconditional love' crap that Lightsiders thrive in spewing. I have already dealt with that ideological nonsense. Now they try and tack it on to the Higher Self.

Note too that, according to 'St Germain' (reptilian origin, by the way) the Higher Self is subordinate to the mythical 'god' (Orion queen), that seemingly omni-present being who they want you to give your power away to! They talk about the Higher Self, with some semi-true comments, but leave you the impression that you have NO independent controls and are just going through the motions in 3rd density. I had recently written why the incarnate spirit does NOT have the Higher Self's full memory. This is another body-centric Lightsider fantasy, along with their popular 'spirits are genders' major myth. It also leads you to believe you are not responsible for anything you do. Love & Light...horseshit!

The end sentence that I included above says "you are safe through your Higher Self, your Guides of Light and God!" Geez, that just makes me want to puke! They refuse to allow you to know that you are complete within your Higher Self, but that you also need external 'guides' and that fucking 'god', who is the simultaneous alien beings who messed with Ancient Earthers ages ago.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

When you read the abundant garbage that the Lightsiders generate, I advise you to ALWAYS remember The Game and its 2 major players: Simultaneous and Sequential Higher Self incarnates. If you keep that in mind, you should be able to view the deceptions put out by the sequential incarnates as part of the Game's mechanisms to keep simultaneous incarnates from graduating the 3rd density experience.

Now that I've seen the misuse of Matrix 5 materials in print by Lightsiders, I know M5 is having the effect they didn't count on: the loophole in the Game that allowed M5 to come out and the stimulation of the readers to their Higher Selves to break away from the Game and move to the next stage. I also expect to see more of the use of 'Higher Self' in Lightsider materials to deceive. They are using their "Light" to blind you from seeing where you are going IF you choose to follow them. You DO fall for that shit as you progress, but it is limited to Low Advanced through Mid Advanced levels.

Trust your Higher Self and you will be fine.

Astrology: Potent & Polaris Manipulations
(Special Gold Edition Segment)

I was sent a copy of Bush jr's horoscope with an interpretation that was flattering and glowing of him. One look at the chart told me "what a bunch of crap". The person who wrote the interpretation was probably hoping she would become the personal astrologer to the current occupant of the White House. I made some comments about what the horoscope *really* says about that Darksider. What I said about him is not the thrust of this segment. What you need to know is that astrology can be used by both Light and Dark polarities to gain the results desired. I've seen this happen over and over. An astrologer makes some grand declarations that I know just are false. This can go along with the Lightsider astrologer who believes that only the "good" things should be told and if you can't find many "good" things, create some. I have seen them create "good" things out of some flimsy scrapes of data that just are not true, but they sound great.

Dark manipulations can include trying to steer the client into taking certain actions that are not to the client's benefit. If you have to ask 'why', you are not Advanced enough to handle this material. You would need to reexamine the definitions of Dark and Light polarities. Dark astrologers can go on bigger power trips. They may concentrate on things that bring distress to the client.

Examples of the manipulation: The Bush sycophantic astrologer notes his Libra placements and says how "diplomatic" Libra is. Yes, it can be a very diplomatic sign. What you aren't told is that Libra can be the most vicious sign of all 12 if they fail at diplomacy. Not only that, but Bush is a Cancer. That sign is in hard aspect to the Libra placements and this brings conflict. Pluto is also in significant placement in this dictator-wanna-be's horoscope. Pluto is a sign of dictatorship/control. I heard twice on the news when this man said he wanted to be dictator.

The first question is: Is astrology valid? Yes, it is. Astrology is the most complicated/complex of the psychic sciences and, therefore, the most potent. It takes a long time and lots of study to become a competent astrologer. Because it is so powerful and potent AND is used by planetary big shots, it is to their advantage to ensure that many false and pseudo astrologers are in the public eye. Your horoscope should not be published or

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

shown to everyone since it reveals your hidden sides and secrets. Be careful with your birth data and who you give that information to.

The Game does NOT like the use of astrology by competent, ethical astrologers, especially of a Very Advanced level or higher. But, too bad, since the psychic sciences are allowed in the Game's rules. Since this is so, the Game resorts to belittling the psychic and related sciences to keep people away from what they may discover about themselves.

The next question is: are astrologers ethical? Most of them are. Most will give you their best advice, however some of them are anything but ethical and this includes Light and Dark polarities.

This brings up this question: how will I know if the astrologer I deal with is competent and ethical? The competency part is easy - ask for credentials. How long have you studied? Someone who has a computer program and sells computer generated horoscopes for \$20 may not know any more about astrology than you. Check first. As far as ethics go, you will have to use your intuition. Some people can say anything. Be cautious of overpriced astrologers. I spoke to a person who said she got her horoscope for \$1000, and, she said, it came in a leather folder. That impressed her more than her horoscope, apparently. If you spend more money, it does not mean you are getting a better horoscope.

While I want you to understand that astrology can tell you almost anything about your current incarnation (and some of other incarnations you are having), it should be used as a tool, valuable but still a tool. Don't let astrology run your daily life. Make it the spice in your soup. Those daily horoscopes in newspapers are just for fun. I could write them. Take them ONLY as fun. Astrology is so unique that each chart is like a fingerprint, so having encapsulated 12 signs to stand for everyone (or anyone) in each sign, is impossible. I am not a commercial astrologer and I don't know any personally, so don't ask for recommendations from me.

Reptilian Infighting: Moses vs. Egypt

Blood, blood everywhere: *The Prince of Egypt*, available on tape, is an animated version of the biblical fable of Moses. Most people know the general story, but you need to look deeper. Of course access to the Library on Monroe level 27 makes access to knowledge dealing with this (and countless other) subjects a breeze. Unfortunately, VERY few incarnated on Earth can touch the knowledge there.

Although the Moses story never took place (Egypt was NOT destroyed when Ramesses I ruled, but rather increased), the story was meant to show the conflict between factions in the Orion Empire. ALL ancient deities, including those of the bible, are alien and the aliens were very overtly involved in ancient times. They were not unified and in harmony, but were highly competitive and jealous. ("I am a jealous god" - biblical deity).

Once the Orion queen lost (temporary) control over this solar system to the rebel queen, the rebel queen and her allies sought to control different groups on Earth. However, in each group, the serpent played a visible part as did the flow of blood to satisfy the reptilian appetite and feed their 4th density relatives. Yes, I know that A LOT can be said about all these matters, but that's not the purpose here.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Back to Moses - what was his calling card when he told pharaoh his demands? He threw down his staff and it became a serpent, calling card of the reptilians of Orion. Why not a lion, a hawk or an elephant? Because the serpent is the symbol of Orion power, both rebel and standard factions.

Pharaoh, recognizing this as an opposing faction since it threatened him, had his priests throw down 2 staves, which also became serpents. Moses' serpent ate the other two demonstrating the superior power of his reptilian faction at the time. It's just like warring 'system lords' on Stargate SG-1!

One thing to remember, the Israeli deity is male, therefore Sirian home world controlled, allied with the Orion queen. Pharaoh was aligned with Isis, the rebel queen and genetic scientist, and the rebel Sirian king and genetic scientist. That Moses' serpent ate the Pharaoh's serpents demonstrated that the Orion queen would devour the rebel queen in time. The Sirians are the dog soldiers of Orion, so Moses was on a 'mission' for the Sirian king in the Orion queen's name.

Well, according to the story, the god of this small, primitive group of nomads beat the hell out of Egypt - water to BLOOD, fire from the skies, DEATH of the firstborn and destruction of Egypt's army all because the reptilian deity decided to war with the reptilian deities of Egypt. If this really happened, Egypt's neighboring enemies would have invaded and conquered Egypt with no real opposition. Obviously, this did not happen because the story never happened. Remember, the bible is written by followers of this deity and therefore written in such a way to increase belief in the deity's power. The bible is NOT history. It is *historical fiction*. It seeks to replace one (or several) sets of deities for this particular faction. You can only break free of ALL deities by realizing there is only one 'god' for YOU and you can see this god by *looking into a mirror*. Do not give away your power to an external being, unless you wish to be a servant.

ALL reptilian factions demand blood sacrifice. In the Moses fable, you had water to BLOOD, BLOOD on the door posts, BLOOD sacrifices and death of first-born people AND animals (what did the animals do to piss off this 'god'?).

The reptilian deity of this desert group (Remember, he told Moses 'I am the god of Abraham and Isaac'. He did NOT say 'I am the god of all on Earth'), became ambitious indeed. After directing these nomads to the land of 'milk and honey', they proceeded to kill and swindle all those already living there out of their land. This from the god who said, "Thou shalt not kill". Right. MUCH more can be said, unfortunately, the blood still flows today in the name of this deity.

Two America's

1 - America, the fictional land of the free where everyone has free speech, freedom to worship as they choose, freedom of association, freedom of the press, a government elected by the people who responds to the desires of ALL citizens.

2 - Amerika, the real U.S.A. This country does, unfortunately exist. Free speech - few segments of the population allow free speech. Take the Miami christian gangster community. See all the freedom posters and talk, but when 2 women showed up with "Elian should go home" posters, they were attacked and beaten by this group who claims to be non-violent and freedom-loving.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Freedom of worship, in the USA means freedom to be christian or jewish (grudgingly, though, jewish). Congress starts sessions with a religious poobah, but they are always christian, possibly a token rabbi thrown in. How many muslim clerics, wiccan priestesses, hindu cleric, satanic ministers, scientologist ministers, etc have their day as an opener of Congress? Who would complain? The christians, guaranteed. They spout freedom of religion, and that is supposed to mean ALL religions, but limit or ban those their narrow-minded, hate filled religion don't agree with. They NEVER mean freedom of religion EXCEPT for christianity.

Freedom of association...try to associate with non-christian religions and the evil head of christianity raises it's head. The chief cult of Amerika, ruled by the jealous god, shows its jealousy by viciously suppressing minority religions. What do they fear? That the false nature of their religion be discovered. Gay student groups, nope, the christians don't like that either, even if it isn't religious. So much for that association. Political freedoms, how about being a communist during the 50's?

Freedom of the press...the mainstream press does not report the news, but rather try and convince you to take their views, which almost always are that of the government. Check the wording of headlines, the photographs used and the tone of the wording. Does mainstream press call non-mainstream religions 'cults'? Yes, even though they don't call mainstream religions, the cults of mary, jesus, mohammed, 'cults' (although they'd like to with muslim). How many people had themselves nailed to crosses this past week?

They aren't *called* cults, but if any minority religion did that, the scream of dangerous cults goes up in the press. True, there are a very few, minority presses, but these get branded tabloids or fringe (therefore not worthy of consideration) rags. Freedom of the press should mean non-biased reporting...but not in Amerika.

A government of, by and for the people...which president was elected by the majority of the voters? I don't know if there ever was one. Not a majority of those who voted, but a majority of the voters. The Presidents of Amerika are elected by a minority of the voters. If they win by 56% of 49% of the voters, that's not a landslide, that's a pitiful minority. Once elected, the person sets him/herself up as some kind of royalty that the people must bow to, rather than the other way around. Amerikans have given away their power by lowering themselves to elected officials and forgetting that THEY work for you. In how many businesses do bosses, bow down and tip-toe around their employees? Exactly.

Now, even the minority elected government responds to those who fork over the most cash, not the desires of the constituents unless both are the same on one issue. It's not a government for the people; it's a government for the lobbies and powerful special interest groups.

Amerika is a very sad place. Unfortunately, many in Amerika are in a fantasy land of America in their minds. It is in the interest of Amerika that people believe they are in America. Give away more power. In order to see Amerika for what it is, one must regain their power from politicians, from religion and from ALL others. Only then can one see Amerika for what it is and what it is not.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition

Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Breeding and American Over-Consumption

Sunday's newspaper supplement has a headline shouting, "*What on Earth are we doing?*" with a side bar saying, "*The planet may not last another century if we don't curb consumption and population growth, experts say.*" The 'experts' are FAR too liberal in their estimations. The world as we know it will not last beyond 2012. The text describes that while Americans are about 5% of the world's population, they consume 1/3 of the planet's energy and create half of the solid waste.

American propaganda would have the whole world believe they can live like Americans do. This is impossible. In Jan 1900, the planet had 1.6 billion people. Despite World and local wars, as of Jan 1, 2001, Earth has over 6 billion people. 5-7 Earths would be needed to give the world the consumer rate of America. The article said population growth is not the only problem. If no more babies were born at all, the collapse would be delayed by only 7 years, and there's no need to consider that breeders will stop breeding.

Consumerism American style is the U.S.'s prime export cloaked in the illusion of freedom. The world wants to consume more and more. The more they consume, the sooner the planet collapses.

Reality is that the breeders will continue to breed, per the Orion DNA commands. *The majority of the population is minion incarnation, as per Orion design* (see previously discussed material). Even if the aliens were *not* returning, the planet would collapse.

Why would the alien genetic scientists allow this to happen? One option is the feared and rarely mentioned conclusion - *the harvest of Earth's population to feed the Orion and Sirian Empires*. Earth could be harvested (as shown in the television series "V") and the alien genetic scientists create a new human *minus* the perceived flaws in abundance in the current versions occupying Earth today. This is definitely one of the options that I've called Wild Cards.

The Earth Spirit is very troubled and shim is speeding up Earth Changes. Some recent ones are the eruption of Mexico's huge volcano, earthquakes in El Salvador and on up the Pacific coast, plus lots more. Observers (Final and Very Advanced Incarnations) can read the signs and know the end of the world as we've known it is at hand. As I said last year, the Wild Cards are ready to be played. Only the naive will cling to the illusion of 'life will go on as it is'. *Time is on the side of the Observers because the Observers have put incarnational life in its proper place as just another experience.*

Reptilian Infighting and Election 2000

As discussed in other material here, it was the combination of Orion and Sirian genetic scientists who brought Earth humans to the spiritual challenge accepted by many Higher Selves. Back on Ancient Earth, the genetic scientists' uniforms had the symbol of the serpent on them. The serpent has played an important role in Earth mythologies, but is always connected to the reptilian aliens.

When a reptilian royal, in charge of the Orion queen's interests in this solar system, decided to start her own rule independent of Mintaka, she became the rebel queen. There would be no change in policy toward Earth (whether rebel or Mintaka queen ruled) and its

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

inhabitants. The only difference was who was in charge. The rebel queen split from Orion during the reign of Atlantis and the sinking of Atlantis brought the end, temporarily, of Mintaka rule over all Earth.

Egypt, a colony of Atlantis, was dedicated to the rebel queen. The 'goddess' Isis is the chief Orion genetic scientist who became the rebel queen. The serpent on pharaoh's crown was the symbol of the genetic scientists from Orion. The rebel queen's original center was Egypt, which fell to Alexander the Great, who did NOT replace the religion but kept it intact. Even those who ruled Egypt after Alexander's conquest were devoted to Isis.

While Alexander did his thing, the rebel Sirian allied with the rebel queen was busy in Rome. The legend of Romulus and Remus raised by the wolf (Sirius) depicts wolfish Sirian involvement. Notice, though, the stress is on a female wolf - alliance with the female rebel queen. If it were of the Sirian throne (allied to Mintaka), a male wolf would have been used as the guardian of Romulus/Remus. Egypt and Rome were allied. Julius Caesar and Mark Anthony were Earth representations of Sirius' rebel royalty with Cleopatra representing the rebel Orion royalty.

The rebels have never been able to rest since the system coup. Although rebel factions have been dominant most of the past several thousand years, Mintaka factions have been becoming more assertive especially in the 20th century since the Mintaka queen is expected to return. World War II was a fight between rebel queen fascist factions and socialist Mintaka factions.

The Mintaka throne's faction started to assert itself through the catholic church. The mythological mother of mythical Jesus, Mary, is the representation of the Orion queen. The protestant split from Rome mirrors the rebel split from Orion. Since that split, I don't know if you can find a catholic church that doesn't have the statue of Mary (Orion queen) standing ('crushing the head') of the serpent (rebel queen-genetic scientist) while both stand on planet Earth.

The catholic church's steady elevating of Mary shows the intended return of the Orion queen. The current pope's insistence of Mary's supremacy over Jesus is quite easy to see. He talks about Mary and Jesus. The protestants have been clashing ideologically with the catholics ever since the split and are fully set against Mary-worship as this favors the Mintaka queen over the rebel queen.

Now with the crisis of the US election 2000 for president, the factions are clashing in another arena. Bush and Gore each represent a different faction, however BOTH represent reptilian interests on Earth. Barring a MAJOR event, the Orion card is in play and the queen is returning to take overt control of Earth. The Bush family has much closer ties to the British throne which Robert Morning Sky has said is the Nin-hur-sag (representative) of the rebel queen on Earth. The right wing is rebel queen supportive to the left wing supportive of Mintaka. BOTH factions are bad for Earthers. It's a matter of which poison do you choose - arsenic or venom.

The shooting at many alien craft trying to enter Earth's atmosphere, when not identified, is typical of the rebel queen's faction since the Mintaka faction has been slipping agents to Earth for quite a while, as have other non-related factions.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Although this greatly simplifies a very complex issue, you get the drift. Infighting between Orion and rebel reptilian factions continues like 2 dogs fighting over a bone called Earth. By some groups referring to 'Faction 1' or 'Faction 2', they refuse to go to the root of both factions. It's not the Mafia, religion or security agencies that are the root. They are *arms* of the factions, but *not* the factions' rulers. Researchers fear to dig too deep to face the alien factor due to a false superiority complex inherent in most Earthers and especially Americans.

The interesting situation with this election is the severity of the clash between both factions. True, they've managed to cause a new division in the US due to this situation, but the clash is indicative of something major to occur that both groups want to control. The Dark and the reptilians DO fight with each other at all times, but to be so public with it is major. I suggest the returning Orion ships to this solar system have a significant role in this and, unless the Andromedan Council intervenes, it could really get messy. Refer again to that *Simpson's* episode of Kodos vs. Kang. After that election, the aliens dropped their human disguises and ruled Earth overtly alien and made slaves of the population. Whoever finally becomes president will rule under a dark cloud as those who voted for the other candidate will feel they were robbed. There will be no true winner and half the country will be bitter. It will be interesting to see how this current crisis develops.

One more thing about the 2 major factions: It is FAR too simplistic to think there are only 2 factions. Under each faction are several sub-factions. Each sub-faction supports it's senior, but will battle others in the sub-groups under that senior. The 2 major factions are the second level from the top of the pyramid and there are many layers under that. I never said it would be easy!

Observation: Election 2002 & The Game

Last night (Nov 5) was an excellent example, for observers, of how the Game ensures that it will proceed as planned. I have no doubt the fascists in the White House are goose-stepping in glee today with the results. Emperor Bush has taken control of the Senate who, like the House, will eagerly give him whatever he wants to expand the American Empire.

While this can be disturbing to Advanced levels of Higher Self incarnations, remember that it is necessary that the Game moves in certain directions to conclude EndGame. What you should keep in mind is that everyone who voted for fascist Bush supporters is guilty of pulling the trigger on guns or dropping the bombs that will kill in other parts of the world. If civilians die in the US because of this, they were not 'innocent' unless they voted against the fascist Bush cronies. Nevertheless, this is all part of the experience and the Game!

Because EndGame *must* move into an even higher gear, it was necessary for the Dark to win. Those who voted fascist did so for 1 of 2 reasons: either they are Empire party members or they are minions or Low through Mid levels of progression. These people in the latter categories were manipulated through the use of such keywords as fear, conformity and patriotism. Fear, of course, was the prime drive which is highly effective on minions and Low levels. Even so, most people who could vote didn't vote. There are all kinds of excuses for why they permit the fascists to run rampant over the country, but they are all hollow IF these people complain about the results without exercising their voting ability.

As an observer, you should be able (depending on how Advanced you are) to see the interaction of the various players (fascist Dark/Lightsiders, minions, multitudes of Low -

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Mid levels, etc) and dissect the Game's structures. That the US has been thrust into a full war stance lead by a wanna-be dictator will bring more horrors to the world. As 'Adolph' Bush said 'you are either with us or against us'. Don't fall for that line of shit! The Americans deserve what they will get either because they actively wanted it by voting fascist or they sat on the sidelines through apathy. This is all the Game! Keep watching...keep analyzing. It's going to get much worse.

Observations: Divide and Conquer

CNN European Edition today shows clashes in Nigeria of ethnic battles. One tribe doesn't like another. This has been going on around the world in high gear since the 90's: Yugoslavian ethnic clashes, Indonesian, Sudanese, Ethiopian, etc.

In the USA, increasing divisions based on language, race, sexual orientation, religion, politics, gender (caused by females), etc. Europe has similar divisions, although more racial and religious than the myriad of American divisions.

"United We Stand" says the bumper sticker on the car next to mine in the parking lot. Well, Americans have not been (mostly) united since WWII (and there were problems there too). The rest of that saying is "Divided We Fall". We ARE divided. We WILL fall. Fundamentalist christians hate everyone not like them and they form the core hate group in the USA from a religious point as do people who wrap themselves in the flag - extremely intolerant.

Why all this division, especially in the USA, the (false) land of the free? The Americans united are the most formidable nation on Earth today. This is well known to the rulers of the world. On one level, in order to form the One World government they desire, they know the Americans would never agree and stand in their way. This is why American rulers (elected officials) have been pandering to minority elements under the banner of tolerance. It's not for tolerance, it's for division of the population.

The Middle East is going to explode. Israel's pompous leader openly wishes the death of the Palestinian leader. This one hates that one who hates the other one. Islamics hate Jews who hate them back. Christians hate everyone not like them and the polarities are in their 7th heaven for it.

Take language in the USA, the Tower of Babel example. To divide a people, you break up the common language, in this case - English. Instead of making English the official language of the country, divide it with lazy Spanish speaking peoples. By lazy, I don't necessarily mean not willing to work (although that is changing), but that they refuse to learn the language of the country they come to live in. They don't want to be American, they want to keep their language intact and make Americans learn it and be like them. There are some states that give driver's licenses in MANY different languages. If I wanted to live in a country whose language I didn't speak, it would be my prime resolve to learn that language. Why can't these foreigners do the same? The answer lies with minions.

Unfriendly alien craft in and around the planet and the return of the Orion Empire are another level for the divisions on the planet, although these divisions can vanish in the face of a much greater threat. But with alien technology, there is zero chance of effective resistance. Remember ALL non-Earther Higher Self incarnates are playing the Game AGAINST Higher Self Earther incarnates (refer to M5 and M5 supplemental materials).

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

On a third level, the hate & divisions are feeding lower astral entities who are enjoying a banquet of negative vibrations almost all around the globe. These entities will do whatever they can to encourage negative vibrations which Dark astrals feed on.

Yep, Earth is VERY messed up and will get WORSE. This is part of Dark's plan of 'if I can't have it, no one else will have it either' - scorched Earth. I told Val about that over a year ago. It's very Orion & Sirian Empire attitude-wise.

What's a Higher Self incarnate to do? Depends on your level of Advancement. If you are in the Very Advanced levels, Dominant or Awakened Final, you KNOW what YOU must do: gather experiences and observe. You learn a lot from observing. You do NOT fight the Game. Pointing fingers at the Game's players is part of observing. It is not fighting the Game as you are only identifying the elements of it. The Game MUST be allowed to proceed on its own course. It will end because of itself, not because of any polarity. If you are an Awakened Final (VERY few of these around), you do NOT use your energies to attack the system. You observe and tag what you see, from the very Dark George Bush & cronies to the obscure person who does a kindness because they want to and not because some god or group tells them they must.

For those of you on other various levels, you will experience what YOUR Higher Self desires through your incarnation. In some cases, it will be to act against the Game (never an Awakened Final incarnation though & you WILL know why when you are there). It's your experience, after all, and that is the main purpose of the Game.

People think Sept 11 was bad. It's going to get MUCH worse! The police state is shadowing the USA as the people give their power away to Washington. Enjoy what you can now. Now won't last forever. There will be those of you with the Atlantis Syndrome, the 'it'll go on forever' attitude that the Atlanteans had even on the day the islands sank. This is the body talking. The body will override an immature spirit. The body talks about expanding the species. The body is ruled by alien DNA commands in these areas. When you have reached Awakened Final Incarnation, you tell the body to 'fuck off'. It's always better when the spirit drives the body rather than the body driving the spirit (low, mid and below Very Advanced levels).

If it is your Higher Self's desire that your incarnation be swept up in the high dramas of today, so be it. For those beyond that point, continue to observe, tag and make personal judgments using your intuition. You can totally trust YOUR Higher Self. Divide and conquer is in full swing. Earth is a planet of victims. The stage is set for the victimizer. Know that it will all end and the end is near.

Assisting Orion DNA Commands

The woman on the television 'health' spot says both women AND men are victims of domestic violence but (I knew this was coming) 95% of those on the receiving end of the 'domestic violence' are female. That is totally untrue. I don't doubt that 95% of the REPORTED domestic violence is to the female, but then how often do males report violence by females to the authorities? If true statistics were kept, you'll find that it's pretty much 50-50 and, if anything, it will continue to increase with females committing more and more violence.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

This is part of the Orion DNA command for a matriarchy based on the Orion model. Orion reptilian females are very violent and subdued their males eons ago. Now that the Orion queen is returning to Earth, it is necessary (from their point of view) that Earth mirror Mintaka as much as possible since it will be an openly part of the Orion Empire. The DNA structure placed in the genetically created genders had delay activated segments, as discussed elsewhere. Part of this dealt with female dominance and male subservience.

If you've seen the *Jerry Springer* show, you've seen minion and low incarnations going at each other. Minion and low incarnations are completely body ruled and it's easier to see the new DNA commands in operation.

Unfortunately, the spirit must be quite strong to resist these commands and shim doesn't get strong enough, until the VERY Advanced stages and the Final Incarnation, to be able to control the body's structure and break from the conform mode.

Television and film constantly reinforce the female dominance/violence commands. Laugh tracks when the female slaps, kicks, punches, etc the male in sit-coms. This female violence is on the increase due to the DNA commands. Do you ever hear a laugh track today if a male returns the violence? No, because you are being conditioned to accept female violence as the way it is...as in the rest of the Orion Empire.

Violence is not limited to only physical, but also mental. The controlling partner who threatens to leave if not obeyed, withholds sex/sleeps in a separate room if not obeyed, gets 'pissy' if not given the material possessions wanted, and so on. The purpose is to dominate and control the other. Females have become experts at this. While victimizing the male thusly and then the male reacts to it, she always turns around and says 'look how badly he treats me' when she is the cause. Yes, it does happen both ways, but the tide of events has the female side on the increase.

The Canadian law giving females unheard of special status if they claim 'abuse' is just one of the new Orion models taking hold. This law is on the Leading Edge site. Greek poet and philosopher Virgil said, "Foolish is the man who trusts a woman". Virgil was at least a very Advanced incarnation. It can also be said 'foolish is the woman who thinks she can change a man'.

There ARE advanced males AND females, it's just that the overwhelming majority are body and therefore Orion controlled. This is increasing around the world, but is centered in the US. You can still find remote areas where women are women, but this is shrinking by design. Unless you are a Dominant or Final Incarnation, you probably won't be able to handle this, but my material is for the VERY Advanced who will resonate with it.

Violence is unacceptable. People, both men and women, live with it every day. Victim becomes victimizer...a nasty cycle. A truly MAJOR event will be needed to break this cycle.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

More Evidence of Female Dominance

From World Daily News (Jan 2001):

IN THE MILITARY
Soldiers not allowed
to cuss, 'break wind'
Female troops prompt lessons in politeness,
raise question of creating olive-green bras

As I've been saying for over a year, it never was a question of equality, but rather control and dominance over men. It's like an infestation that continues to grow. This is according to the Orion plan and the evil nature of the female will continue to progress in this line until ALL their goals are met. Females demand power and control and want men to take the role of females of the 17th century and earlier. Unfortunately, almost all men are going along with this, as per their Orion DNA commands. I'm ready to check out. There is nothing short of reconstructive DNA procedures that will end this since even if there is a wonderful cataclysm, the surviving females will still press their agenda. Better to end the nightmare and cleanse the whole planet. This WILL happen, according to Robert Monroe's visit to Earth's future as well as my own.

Victimhood

There is a sub-polarity within the Dark and the Light polarities. This is the victim and the aggressor. Victimhood is very *popular*, especially in America, these days. EVERYONE seems to want to be a victim. Dark side 'victims' are the lackeys, servants of their superiors. Light side 'victims' are those who 'turn the other cheek', follow their superiors because they are "deity-chosen." More could be said on these, but you get the drift.

IF YOU ARE A VICTIM, YOU WILL ATTRACT AN AGGRESSOR. The victim female or male – always in a bad relationship, always giving, always subservient, always feeling sorry for self and looking for external saviors. Light side superiors LOVE to appear as *saviors*. Light side victims get into *victim groups*. Dark side superiors LOVE to play the *needed role* as aggressor (you can't have a victim unless there's an aggressor). Dark side lackeys love to assist their superiors in making the victim feel like a victim.

Victim and aggressor are *opposites*. In order to do away with the aggressor attitude, the victim MUST give up the *victim mentality* and *merge with the aggressor attitude to regain their power*. Once the victim is gone, the aggressor is gone. Aggressors ONLY seek out victims. American society *encourages* victimhood. You should ask *why* and *what is there to gain*. Since the world is Dark-controlled, and balance must be satisfied, *the more victims in the world, the more aggressors*.

The upcoming New Reality will NOT have *any* victims. Those who STILL desire to be victims will not participate in the New Reality, but *will reincarnate somewhere where they can continue playing this power game*.

Americans love to blame everything but the *obvious* for events in their lives. It's the school's fault, it's the neighbors' fault, it's the government's fault (true, but for different reasons), it's the <who/whatever's> fault. When their miserable child does something

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

criminal it's everyone's fault but the kid, and the parents who raised it, so they'd like you to believe. Until people can accept responsibility for the event they caused, they'll be stuck in the victim/aggressor mode. Those who are *not* victims are those who can say "it was my fault". Those who DON'T say "it's not my fault" and "I can't help it" are spiraling away from this prison planet.

When I hear, "What could I do, I had no choice"... bullshit. You HAD a choice to do it or not. There's always a choice. Victims say the "I had no choice" sentence. Balance-oriented people say, "I had a choice and chose this". I told a smoker he chose to smoke. Yes, he did, but still not out of the victim mode (although he's making attempts to rise above it), he still refuses to accept responsibility. I can't see why not, who forced a non-smoker to become a smoker? He CHOSE it. He has to live with his choice.

When I heard "Boy, I wish I got that promotion a long time ago so I would have had the money to buy Y2K supplies." I said, "if you weren't smoking, you would have been able to buy supplies." He responded, "that's ONLY \$30/week". Yeah, \$30 that could have been used to buy supplies or other things. Victim and his 'oh poor me' attitude. This applies to so many people who refuse to take their power back. AND don't give me the old chestnut, "you don't understand how hard it is to quit". Well, who told you to START! Your body told you not to be getting sick when you tried to, but your CHOICE to poison yourself, *limit your psychic abilities* was your choice for stupid reasons (usually to impress someone not worth trying to impress). Always go back to the *source* and see *it was your decision*. You are *experiencing the consequences of your decision*. If you can't admit and see that, you will remain a victim. Until you accept your responsibility, you will not be able to heal yourself.

I see all these victims every day. Victimhood is comfortable for them because the Lightsiders are there to encourage them (it's societies fault, his/her fault...but NOT yours). **IF YOU WANT TO PROGRESS, YOU MUST TAKE YOUR POWER BACK AND SHUN THE VICTIM TRAP.**

If you complain about anything, this does NOT make you a victim unless you look for external salvation. When I hear complaints now, I say, "Ok, now what are you going to do about that?". Big Mary the lesbian complains to me about her roommate. I listen and say what are you going to do about it. She says "what can I do?" I told her throw the bitch out. "No, I can't do that". What she's telling me is she's looking to carry her victim status around like a cross looking for sympathy while she does nothing about it. Pure Victimhood. I told her if she's not going to do something, take her power back and progress, I don't want to hear it.

Another whines to me about some clown. I give my opinions and suggestions. They are not what he wants to hear and comes back with the ultra-lame 'you just don't understand'. Yes I do. I understand he *enjoys* being the victim and *doesn't enjoy* when I don't play the Light-side hand-holder part. When I suggest actions that require the giving up of victimhood, he won't hear it. So I say "don't mention it and you won't have to hear my comments."

Victims – what pains they can be when they drag their crosses around in front of you, weeping and wailing, but refusing to drop their cross! The "I-love-to-suffer" syndrome!

Victims do NOT want to be told how they can *correct their choice*. They get indignant if you suggest ways in which they can take their power back. If you do this to them, they instantly lose their 'oh, poor me' attitude and take a vicious 'you just don't understand' chip on their

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

shoulder view. 'How dare you tell a victim he can take his power back when we want you to help *carry* our cross, but NOT how to *discard* our 'cross'.

They maintain the 'oh, poor me' attitude if you feed their psychic 'vampirism'. Once they have all they can get from you, they tend to look for another. Someone who has been living a life of a victim may decide to take back his or her power at any time. If they want to throw off their cross, they will show it with actions, *not just words*. Words come all too freely, but to escape from the victim trap, actions on the part of the person are REQUIRED.

We all know people who tell you their sob stories. When they are told *how to begin* repairing them and regaining their power, you get 'I can't do that *because* of this reason or that reason'. Tell them until they are ready to DO something, please don't bother you with visions of the 12 stations of the cross that they love to parade around!

Don't Be Deceived – Polarities On The Move

I received an email about the so-called 'ascended masters of Light' being on the move and 'descending from their lofty towers in the far East'. The Lightsiders tuned into this have their hearts all-aflutter in the belief that 'Earth will be shifted to the Light polarity'. I'm sure that Dark will say, ok, if that's what you want, we'll just disappear. The Light says there is some 'rare stellar alignment that will herald their time'.

Don't be deceived! For every supposed 'ascended master of Light' is an equally powerful 'ascended master of Dark'. Balance requires this, as I've said in previous writings. Earth has been in control by the Dark for a LONG time and they will not go gracefully. The Light propaganda machine is churning and, thereby, fueling the Dark as one polarity feeds off the other.

We are in the years of grand deceptions, arrivals of false 'ascended masters' and similar events. Notice how these 'ascended masters' all require followers and minions. A TRUE ascended master would never allow these nor would this person allow self to be surrounded by adoring minions. Nevertheless, both Light and Dark power points not only allow this but also encourage this.

It's one thing to pass on knowledge, but to allow and encourage (rather than discourage) cults of personality shows they are not the 'ascended masters' they are passing themselves off as, but rather shepherds looking for sheep...and sheep are mindless followers. This is why the christians look to be sheep...lead and we will mindlessly follow. This goes for the New Age religions and 'ascended masters'.

There is only one source that is pure for you, your own Higher Self. You can get input from others, even some great ideas, but the path each Higher Self takes is unique to himself. Earthers look for conformity (misery loves company). Your Higher Self could have you experiencing events that make others shudder. It's not their place to condemn or to judge as it's not their path. Even showing someone a less painful way usually doesn't work, even if they come to agree with you later as they needed the pain as part of their growth. Stick with the Laws of the Universe and you can't go wrong.

For guidance, connect with your Higher Self, for himself is your true guardian 'angel' or guide and, therefore, the LAST focal point that the polarities want you to connect with. The

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Light polarity pays lip service to the Higher Self, but they keep you looking to external rather than internal controls of your life's path.

What to do with the upcoming Light and Dark pony shows? Sit back and watch...observe. If you feel you must participate, it's part of the pain you need for your own Higher Self's growth. As for this Final Incarnation, it's observe and study reactions.

Strengthening the Polarities

Sadism cannot exist without masochism. Masochism cannot exist without sadism. That the Dark polarity uses overtly nasty methods to strengthen their *position* is a given. The Light polarity reacts to this by 'loving' their enemy (who really ISN'T their enemy, just their alien-split 'other half'). The Light polarities have been beating that "love-the-Dark-side" band like it was the end of the world *as they knew it* (hmmm). I know former teachers who have lost themselves to the Light side and refuse to defend themselves when attacked...just send 'love'. I read a piece from a group that leaves a bitter taste in the mouths of those who KNOW, that, among other things, said something to the effect that "love is like hot coals to the Dark and sends them away screaming." NOT IN THE LEAST!

I have seen, as a shaman, first hand *how the ethers work* when Dark attacks and Light responds with 'love'. The only 'hot coals' they form are the coals to stoke Dark's fire by reveling in Light's weakness. Sending 'love' to the Dark actually feeds their sadistic desires even more, because they see you as an easy target and one who will roll over for their attacks. When I was called on by this Light side former teacher of mine to assist her (cause she only sends love to the Dark now), I went over and found the Dark literally crawling all over her property and place. I cleaned them out with the only method Dark understands - force...and they went flying out of there like bats out of hell. When I was done, this former teacher was safe, at least for the moment. Why did she call on me to help? Because Light's love didn't work...and it never will against Dark. *It just encourages them.*

If love was so powerful, why did the US send armies into WWII? Instead they could have loved Hitler and company. Yeah, right. If love is so powerful, why doesn't love drive the reptilians mad with trying to get off the planet? Cause it doesn't work that way.

Love is a very wonderful vibration, one that should be generously used to those who deserve it and who have earned it. Light only cheapens the vibration by blanketly trying to 'convert' Dark. *It won't work.* If 'all there is, is love', you have *imbalance*. Love is countered by hate. two sides of the same coin. Bring the love and hate into the refinery to melt and make the wonderful *Balance* emotion, which has no English word to describe it. Monroe used the word 'loosh', due to no proper word being available.

So, anyone who pushes the "love the Dark" is actually *assisting* the reptilians and their Dark allies in keeping the planet down. Dark respects *strength and lack of fear*. The christians fear and love their 'god', according to them. Sure they do. Since their 'god' is a reptilian (no matter WHAT the christians may say, *it is what it is*), yes, their 'god' needs to *feed* off their *fear* and their 'love' of "that which they fear" that makes them open to Dark attack.

What's a sadist going to do if there is no masochist to "play with"? What's a masochist going to do if there is no sadist to punish and use them, "poor sinners" they are? Think about it.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Although Dark and Light are *equal* halves, you don't “make both halves whole” just by sitting and acknowledging them. They actually have to go through a *MAJOR spiritual transformation* to join them back. This has to be done on an *individual level* by your Higher Self, once it has advanced to a certain level. It is not in the interest of those in charge on 3rd density Earth to have this material known. It is very advanced. It will eventually overcome the polarities. *Neither Dark nor Light desire this because they dance to the reptilian song both on 3rd and 4th densities.*

Victimhood Revisited

The sharp observer notices how many people and several groups alternate between being victims and victimizers. This tactic favors taking on the role of victim first to appear justified when they become victimizers, which is the position of control over others. Once they become victimizers, they will not hesitate to flip back to victimhood if their position of Dark dominance is threatened. These are all facets of the Game. Here's a short list of the most notorious victim/victimizers.

1. Females - The champions of 'do what I say and not what I do'. Since Orion DNA dominance activation in the 19th century, they have learned to become quite brazen in their goal for dominance. Using true inequalities of the past, such as voting rights and equal pay for equal work, females have continued to cling to victimhood status whenever they don't get their way. In order to continue their march to dominance, they continue to manipulate weak men and wave equality flags when true equality is what they fear and would never allow. Final incarnations, male and female, do NOT get involved with this very Dark segment of the Game. Remember the first 2 laws of the Universe.

The females' “need to have gifts” always given to them is a minor mirror of the Orion queen's need to have tribute. If this is not a regular feature in their life, today's female takes on the victim role while victimizing the male in her life.

You are labeled a misogynist whenever you disagree with the female agenda. This is just a method of trying to get you to conform and put you on the defensive. Those who choose to walk in this snake pit have many lessons to learn.

2. Christians - These groups have been victimizing millions since they organized under Constantine. Countless millions have suffered and died at the hands of these master victimizers. It was the Crusades that turned the Middle East vicious. Christians ravaged the American native population. Christianity has been the bane of sanity in the world for almost 2000 years. Nevertheless, they do not hesitate to wear the mantle of victim if anyone criticizes them irregardless of the never-ending onslaughts by christianity of those who disagree with them or live lives outside of christian draconian rules. When a christian toots the freedom of religion horn, they **ONLY** mean freedom to propagate their brand of poison.

3. Israel and the Jews - Israel is to the Palestinians what the Germans were to them in the 30's-40's. The victims of the WWII era have become the victimizers in the Middle East. The over use of the word 'anti-semitism' has been perfected by American Jews who revel in being victims since they've discovered they can get their way, just like the other groups, if perceived as victims. Anyone who disagrees with Israel or Jewish position is labeled an 'anti-semite'. This is a *control term used by victimizers to make themselves appear as victims*. Yes, there *are* true anti-semites such as the Klan and neo-Nazis and anyone who hate **ONLY** because of their *personal religious belief*. People are free to believe what they

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

will, but *when they try to force it on others, then they have problems*. Unlike the christians who try to coerce others to their beliefs, the Jews do not. But the Jews, like the christians, do *claim sole connections to the non-existent 'god' and this deity's will*. However the *overuse* of the term anti-semite places them on this list.

4. Blacks - This group is next on the list of self-appointed sacred cow victim/victimizers. *Far too often, blacks have been true victims and their victimizers have always been christians*. Can you think of any non-christian group that has a history, in America or Europe, of victimizing the blacks, that wasn't christian? Yet the blacks still mostly cling to this corrupt religion. You would think they'd have learned from being victims in the past to not being victimizers in the present. For example, they can say whatever they wish about whites (*victimizer mode*), but get highly offended if the same is done to them (*victim*). They have yet to learn *if you say things with the intent of being offensive* (cracker, whitey), then *don't be surprised when you are treated in kind* (nigger, etc.). The same with disagreements and decisions. How often is heard "blah, blah, blah because I'm black" as the excuse for something that *covers up one's lack of knowledge, competence or a simple disagreement*. One's race has *nothing* to do with it, but one's *insecurities* love the false victim way out.

5. Hate Crimes Laws - The US Bill of Rights guarantees 'freedom of speech'. With the mountains of laws in this country for every major, minor, petty and ridiculous versions of assault, why the push for punishing people for what they think/say? It's part of the alien plan to remove freedoms and even the appearance of freedoms. The list of victims begging to be included, in the bill to end freedom of speech, grows each year. First it was the blacks, now it's women (no surprise there), religion (read christians and jews) and gays.

There are many things that shouldn't be said, but freedom of speech guarantees you can. *The huge amount of minion incarnations mixed in with low level incarnations mean the vast majority are body* (therefore emotionally) *ruled and do not seem to have the capacity to walk away from words*. These, however, are *superficial* reasons for hate crime bills.

Whereas blacks, women and religions enjoy being victims, gays do not. Since laws in many states are not enforced when the *object* of the crime is gay, this group feels it *must* get on the hate-crimes bandwagon. They are deceived by those ruling the planet. They do not see the big picture and only look for a fix to their valid, poor situation. They need to rise above the cloud of victimization and not become as the power hungry women or the seemingly eternal victims/victimizers like the christians. Another group that has valid persecution status besides gays is Native Americans. The others, for the most part, are just a bunch of "oh poor me's".

There are other groups who see the perceived advantages of alternating between victim and victimizers. This is a large part of the Game's rules of 'divide and conquer'. *The seed of all this is alien and the Dark polarity*. Also remember that *by observing these and other elements of the Game, you are far more able to spiral out of it*. You are NOT your gender or your race. *You are an incarnation of your Higher Self having a human experience*. *The true object is to regain knowledge of who you really are and suppress the body's will in favor of the spirit*.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Dark Expansion Threats

The *Handbook* tells how the polarities are attempting to extend their reach beyond 5th density and into even higher realms. This will not be permitted, although the polarities will attempt to do so, believing that they just haven't found the right 'formula' to extend their will yet.

The polarities also realize that the Higher Selves have turned the Dark plot against Earth into a rapid advancement course of simultaneous incarnations. The Higher Selves have turned what, on the surface, seems a miserable situation (The Game) and made it a much faster acceleration of spirit than the sequential incarnations of alien lives. This does not sit well with the polarities who seek to control and divide. This is also behind the Orion consideration of wiping out human life on Earth and re-creating a new human life with all the Orion perceived 'flaws' eliminated.

The graduated Higher Selves are adding to the talent pool of beings resisting the expansion of the polarities. What has the polarities on edge is they know that once the densities begin to pull up, they will eventually be absorbed into Balance. For example, when the 3rd density ceases to exist, polarities will lose their major playing stage.

Just like Princess Leia said in *Star Wars*, *the more the Dark tightens it's fist of control, the more systems will slip through their fingers*. This does *not* stop the polarities, but instead makes them more *frantic* in looking for the always-elusive 'correct' formula for extension into higher densities.

The panic of the polarities is mirrored in the fear of the Orion hierarchy of dying, which is why the Queen on Mintaka is cloned and given life-extending drugs. Polarities greatest fear is the end of polarities and THAT is the Higher Selves greatest expectation. Something more for you to consider.

Vampiric Religion

We are all familiar with stories of how people are buried and come back from the dead as vampires, ghouls or other undead. Well, on so-called Good Friday, the dead body was supposed to be placed in the grave and tomorrow, it rises from the dead just like a vampire. Even though the story is myth, far too many people believe it was literally true. So the vampire rises tomorrow, forms his coffin (church) and continues to suck the money, spirit and lives of the people who are foolish enough to believe in him as he has done for almost 2000 years. Knowledge is the garlic that is guaranteed to kill this vampire if he tries to get into your life or you wish to kill him (again) from your life. Knowing what he is (or better yet-isn't), the purpose of his many churches (as common as saloons in America) and how his priesthood steals away the lives, souls and money of his followers is like cutting off 4th density reptilians from their feeding frenzy.

Good Friday is a great day to show your independence by eating meat. Unfortunately, once the vampire sticks his fangs into you, you become his slave (sheep). Even so, only the sheep can free himself. No one else can 'save' the sheep. You can offer to inform the sheep. Offer to give the sheep the garlic (knowledge) to free himself from the vampire, but unless the sheep's spirit is strong enough to break free, it will be to no avail. If a former object of the vampire breaks free, they become fierce in trying to get others to hold on to the garlic of

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

knowledge. One thing to remember, EVERYONE has their free will and if they refuse to be shown how to free themselves, they MUST be allowed to continue in bondage.

Easter is the day they believe the vampire rises from his grave. It will be a good day to have the garlic (knowledge) handy to truly celebrate your freedom (if so) from the vampire by reading The Handbook or other works that keep you free of the Return of the Vampire into your life. The vampire's minions are persistent and the lure of the vampire (conform) is a sedative, so hold close to your garlic. Once you become strong enough, they can never lure you away!

Observations: "Woman's Awareness"

I don't know if there is such a month as 'Women's Awareness Month', but it should be Women's Awareness EVERY day. Why? Because, although women are *aware* of their nature, they become very defensive and vile to any *man* who *knows* it or *comes close to discovering* it. Women use outright lies and denials to hide the *truth* of their nature.

Misogyny is a word for "the hatred of women". This is a term women love to use, but the definition is incorrect. *The above definition is coined by women.* Misogyny is better defined as *one who is aware of the nature of women and deals with them accordingly.* This doesn't mean, just because you know their nature (as you know the nature of spiders, snakes, cats, fish, etc) that you can't be friends with them. Knowing their nature means you *understand* their manipulative nature and other intricacies. For obvious reasons, they don't like it if you call them on their nature. What is...is. A fish *can't* be a rock. They almost always, in order to *take the attention away from themselves*, will try and *reverse* it to *you* and put *you* on the defensive (if they can). *You must try and resist that ploy.*

Women have had covert, manipulative control for ages while crying 'oh, poor me' all the while. That's part of their deception. For the past few decades, they've been seeking *overt* as well as *covert* control. By slamming men and elevating themselves as better than men, they've whipped (good choice of word) 99% of the males into believing their propaganda. Now it's common to hear men (especially *white* men) demeaning themselves in favor of women. The female *propaganda* has been working. This, of course, has its origins in the return of the Orion Empire's *intended* open control of Earth and the Orion Empire is dominated by reptilian females.

The vast majority of men (both het and gay) will fall for the female manipulations. The local gay group here has many who want to cater to the lesbians. See, it doesn't mean that the sex act is the aim here, it is deference to the female who doesn't want to be treated equally, but rather as better.

This week, for example, a female pulled into a reserved parking spot. She came out and said, "I guess I'll have to move this. Where can I park?" I pointed across the street to the gutter. She sighs, gets in her car and asks, "Can you help me get out of here?". I said, "No, you got yourself in, you can get yourself out". Of course she did and she knew she could. BUT the purpose of the 'helpless woman' ACT is to control. Boy, was she barking (mooring) up the wrong tree!

Another item: why do females always expect males to *buy* things for them? Last night I was at a restaurant owned by a friend of mine. The waitress, hearing my conversation with the

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

hostess, came up and asked, "What would you like to *buy* me?" I said, "Nothing." She said, "I'm a good date (read whore)." I said, "You're the *wrong gender*."

Janet Jackson's *What Have You Done (Bought) For Me Lately* song says it all. Men don't need to have things continually bought for them, but women do, like whores/prostitutes, except with whores/prostitutes you pay them for a service and that's it. With the females men live with, they're always paying and mostly get varying degrees of grief and more demands. It's their domineering nature at work and their succubistic nature draining the male. Man's best friend is a dog (loving). A woman's 'best friend' is a diamond (materialistic).

It gets me when some female is foaming at the mouth, as they do almost daily, while wearing a shirt or top with *hearts and roses* on it. *Those shirts are part of putting men off guard*. A woman will do almost any manipulative thing they can to get a man to bend to their will, and the *stupid* men bow to it. Some females are bossy and domineering about it, some are clever and subtle, but the *nature* is the same.

The talk radio station yesterday (a man and a woman host) said that "gay men don't have the 'benefit' of a woman telling them what they can and can't do and how they can/can't live." Whip cracking! Why can't a woman be happy being a woman? Why does she want to be a man? They chose the incarnation of a woman for a female experience. Instead they try and change the experience. There are far more *genetic flaws* in the *female physical* than the male. The female *knows* that the male is the *source of life* and that irks them, so they try and steal the *role* from him through *deceit*.

You can be an advanced spirit and have female incarnations. If you *are* and *do*, you will *admit* the *nature* of the female IF *the spirit controls the physical*. If the physical controls the spirit, forget it. Even so, I'm sure these advanced ones exist. They do NOT do the 'oh poor me' routines. They do NOT seek to be men. They do NOT play the games females constantly play.

Women and men are incompatible. This was known since the genders were first created by the meddlers. Since the meddlers created the genders, they consider themselves to be owners of Earth's inhabitants. All the grief we have today comes from that original *splitting of genders* and the *continued genetic manipulation* by alien groups. IT WOULD HAVE BEEN BETTER OVERALL FOR THESE SPLIT HUMANS TO HAVE ALL BEEN DESTROYED AND THE SPIRITS ALLOWED TO FIND OTHER MEANS OF EXPRESSION.

Due to the energy friction between male and female, an aware/mature male will keep females at a *distance*. Yes, you can *still* be *friends* with them but you must set *parameters* for them not to cross (but they'll try anyway - it's their nature). You must be strong, but if you are that advanced spiritually, you *already are*, ONCE you've learned. If you reveal their nature directly to a female, you likely will get the tired old chestnut, 'you hate women'. Another counter-attack to draw you away from them and to yourself. Don't fall for that one.

For those of you who have not advanced to the higher stages yet, you will continue the mistakes of the past UNTIL you *learn*. Like the guy who got married, gets divorced (from the bitch), then seeks to do it all again. That's the circular cycle that you're doomed to follow until YOU break the cycle, *as with all cycles*.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Females are becoming more and more oppressive. They do all manner of vile things to males. But if males did any of them to the female, they scream 'sexual harassment'. Again, the bogus female way of disarming a justified male event. Will men ever wake up and backlash? I don't know. The females won't stand for it. Power corrupts them even further, the Orion way. Never forget, females will search for the ideal way to manipulate a man. The only deception to this is the one she gives you and the self-imposed one you have. Breaking the cycle means just that. You must realize that you DON'T need the opposite gender. The need is artificial.

Females would be horrified to see these secrets in print and would use all their manipulations to get a man not to read it or pay it any mind. It's so much *easier* for them to try and get you to pay attention to your 'insignificant, inadequate' male nature. If they tell you this *enough*, you will likely believe it. The need you hets feel for a woman is *artificial* and forced by meddlers in your *DNA*. It is your *body*, NOT your spirit in control, but it's *your choice* to break the control or not.

Final incarnations, both male and female, have no difficulty in seeing these *observations for what they are*. *They are the Orion DNA commands moving to completion*. Fortunately there is not much time left on 3rd density Earth.

Observations: "Men's Awareness"

Men tend to be very aware of their nature. Men, being the givers of life, have an abundance of energies. When the genders were first created on Ancient Earth, men and women kept apart, *knowing* the other was wrong for them. Men had sex with men. Women had sex with women. Both were done for pleasure and the sharing of their spirit in a physical way. The meddlers did not like that. They needed slaves to control. So, they altered the DNA even further adding a desire to reproduce. Unfortunately, they needed the female for the egg matrix, which was taken from the *original* being, for their sperm to develop into another human. Since females cannot create a being, *they arranged the female DNA to crave the energy of the male and reproduce*. The rest I've covered in earlier writings.

Men like being men. Men like to horse around and be physical. Women, jealous of men's independent nature, have always tried to get men to stop being men. "Don't fight" "Stop horsing around" "Be like we want you to be" (read - cast aside your male nature and let us control/guide you to be what WE want you to be).

Men are here to develop as a *man*, not as a woman. *You have separate incarnations for that*. Once the spirit has *matured* to a certain degree, it starts to *influence* the male side to alter to better fit the maturing spirit. The physical behavior becomes increasingly *for fun* "I'm going to slap the hell out of you" "You're gonna' get a beating". This allows the male expression *without* the primitive destructive violence.

Talking about the violence, it's usually the manipulations of the female in trying to get a man to be like a woman that brings it out. Trying to (usually) verbally assault a man (as they always do) *to be something he's not*. Then they wonder why the man lashes out at her. As I've said, men do not belong living with women. The woman is manipulative. The dominance desire WILL show either openly or in subtle ways, but it WILL be there. When the man explodes on her verbally or physically for her meddling, she bitches to other bitches how horrible the man is for not obeying her. "What did I do?" "What's wrong with

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

him?" They will NEVER admit it was her tampering with him that caused the event. Females today believe (wrongly) that it's their 'right' to do so and they get pussy whipped men to cater to their desire to rule. This is all part of the Orion programming.

There is *not one* man I know who is married or living with a female who is not under her control in one way or another. This is not a *partnership situation* as it should be, but rather a *gender control by one over the other*. One guy I know is outwardly dominant and hollers a lot. He married this subtle controller who knows better than to confront the dominant appearing male. I've seen her in action and all the while he's saying "no woman controls him." Yeah, right. Is it his ego too fragile to admit what is happening? Probably.

Why do men stay with these abusive women? Because *society demands it*, because *they fear being themselves*, because *the body rules the spirit* and because *the spirit hasn't matured enough to know what is going on* - there are also other reasons.

Why are all the guys that I've fooled around with - married with kids? Married men are the easiest to play with, but society/religion keeps them, in public, as *conforming*. I've heard lots about married women doing the same with other women. It's quite natural. Until both men and women can be *true to themselves and their natures*, problems will continue and get worse since the females are seeing how much crap they can get away with.

Then there's men who say 'I'm with a woman because she's spiritually like me' or something to that effect. My question is, if you were going by 'spirit compatibility', would you do the same if the spirit was in a *male* body? Don't think you're going to pull me in on *that* deception. If men and women were with people they are compatible with, they'd be with the *same gender*, the ones they like to hang out with, share their secrets with and have things in common with. Would you even consider making a life with someone based ONLY on the spirit? If you lie, *you're only lying to yourself*.

Men's awareness ... yes, and you have to be true to yourself and not 'change to impress a female', because if you *do*, you're only *submerging your true self* which WILL pop up again. Getting with someone whose idea is to *change* you (female mantra) or getting with someone who likes you for the way you *are*. It's your choice. What are you going to do?

Testosterone

Have you ever heard men say "There's too much testosterone here"? No, and you won't UNLESS they are under direct control of a female, and then they're whipped. Why do we always hear complaints, from females, about testosterone? Why don't we hear complaints from men about 'too much estrogen'? Because men are happy being men and females are neither happy (as a whole) being female and jealous of the male as giver of life.

Testosterone is a direct expression of male energy, an expression of the ability to give life. Some men have high levels of testosterone (read unable to completely control this) and express it poorly. In most cases, it is a spirit having either it's first or very early incarnation as a male. They could have been female in their last incarnation(s), and now want to try male. When in the male body, they have to adapt to the energy that wasn't there as a female. Similarly, someone who has had a string of male incarnations and is having their first female incarnation, realizes what they no longer have in the physical. If they are advanced enough, they enjoy being a female. If they are not, they are the embodiment of misery loves

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

company with the attitude of 'if I can't have it now, I'll make it miserable for those who do have it'. They attempt to make males feel guilty for being male! Unfortunately, weak and/or whipped males will bow down to the alpha cows. This is connected to the DNA flaws in the male body placed there by the meddlers.

Males can thrive in testosterone atmospheres. Like attracts like. Women seek to invade these areas to feed off the male energy and try and control it for their own purposes. Males tend to bond in testosterone areas, and females see this as a direct threat. Males don't care if females bond in estrogen areas and rarely seek to be part of them. But females are constantly seeking to break down male bonding. There is a severe problem with these (majority) females. The desire to control males is Orion. Females fear that if males bond strongly enough, they will not need females. <They really DON'T need them except for *breeding* purposes - refer to previous writings on this.> When males try to bond, the females try and intrude, always wanting to burden themselves on the males AND, in trying to control them, will try to get them to NOT act like males, i.e. "Stop fighting".

Females *do not understand* what is necessary for males and male bonding. Resentment builds as females try and control male bonding, then when the male lashes out at the females, they counter with 'what's wrong with him?'. It's NOT him, it's HER.

It's men who have to take back their power from women (*woe to men*). This *doesn't* mean to mistreat them, but it *does* mean *to treat them equally and to treat them firmly when they cross the line*. It's very popular for females to talk down to males today (Orion again) and express a faux sense of superiority. As long as males allow this, it will not only continue, but grow. When a female is caught crossing the line, she most likely will try to force herself over the line but using guilt, tears, threats and other control methods. If the male is strong, he will ignore these, knowing she has donned the role of victimizer. If you won't be the victim, her control methods have no effect. If you will be the victim, the alpha cow is happy. This also means several incarnations must be used to try and advance both people beyond the victim/victimizer.

Men let women be women. Women need to let men be men and overcome female's severe insecurities. However, Earth is *now* primarily a *victim mentality planet* where almost EVERYBODY is a 'victim' of something. This is another *imbalance* that *must be responded to by a victimizer of equal proportions*. It's arrival will be made clear VERY soon.

Orion Empire Lackies: Testosterone Wails

Today's front page, of regional newspaper where I live, screams, "One view: 'Too much testosterone'". This is quoting some unknown attorney who says, "There's too much testosterone going around" in the Middle East.

First of all, who the fuck cares what some unknown ambulance chaser has to say and, then, why does it appear on the front page? Simple, it's part of the anti-male campaign by the rulers of the planet to alter Earth for the intended return of the Orion Empire. They figure that most will say 'if it's in the paper, it must be so'. Low Advanced through much Mid-Advanced will light more candles on the altars of their various goddesses (One thing required to enter Very Advanced levels is the abandoning of fantasy deities such as god/goddesses/angels and related fiction. If you still deal with any of them, you are not ready for Very Advanced levels.)

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

The anti-male tirades of the cunt-ruled Orion Empire continue at a heated pace as their forces draw nearer to Earth. They want males to feel that all the world's problems are due to them. They want males to submit to the awful sea of estrogen threatening to overwhelm the givers-of-life gender. Since the polarities love the problem-reaction-solution sequence, it's: Problem: men(testosterone) cause war. Reaction: war is bad. Solution: let females rule. This is PURE manipulation in behalf of the Empire and their polarity lackies.

In the Orion Empire, males are not permitted to question/counter/challenge female dictates. Yet the female is far deadlier and more vicious than the males ever were. It is illusion that is being spread like manure and the weeds growing from this shit are visible everywhere today.

What can be done about it? Really nothing as it is a major part of The Game. You can educate yourself and assist others who are open-minded, but the only actual escape comes from spiraling out of The Game. Therefore you can keep much of The Game away from your individual sphere by not participating in its tirades and by not assisting it in the acceptance of the draconian changes that spread like a cancer.

As we are in EndGame years now, it will be interesting to see which Wild Card(s) is/are played to counter these massive controls that the Empire has in place. They WILL be played and they will HAVE to be massive indeed. It can't happen soon enough for me. Keep observing and keep Advancing yourself.

Men Must Take Back Their Power

The news reports that warfare in country Z is "killing women and children". The various movies include the words, "Save the women and children first"...and on and on the blather goes. What happened to the men? Why is it OK that men are killed and not rescued?

Let me tell you, once your spirit has matured enough through evolution, and you see the Game for what it is, you are repulsed by the rules of the Game and astounded that everyone falls for them. The constant drilling that men are expendable has droned on for far too long. It was one thing when women were happy being women and acted like women, but with the 20th century, they decided they wanted to be like men BUT keep the status women have had. They now wanted the benefits without the equal treatment. This topic has been covered before.

The comment I received yesterday from a man who, after reading some of my material, said, 'that's what guys HAVE (my emphasis) to do - anything to keep the woman happy'. I just wanted to scream! This is an ideal example of men giving their power away to women. It doesn't matter who is right or wrong or deserving, just obey the woman. This is giving away of your power, being subservient, just as to obeying the non-existent god/goddess. Giving away one's power means you must reincarnate. Even though we all go through this hundreds of times, once you reach your Final Incarnation, you DO gather all your power and see the Game for what it is. One of your desires is to try and wake up others so they can see the Game for what it is. This can be most frustrating. You MUST reclaim your power to break away from the Game.

The giving away of power by a man to a woman is based on *an illusion*, a lie. It is NOT the man who 'needs' a woman, it is the woman who 'needs' a man. Here I'm talking about non-gay men and women. If het/bi men ever united and called the women's bluff, there would be

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

lots of fuss and theatrics, but females would eventually cave in, in order to be recharged by the males' energy. Part of the lie is that "women give life". They cannot. They bear the life the male transfers to them. This has also been previously discussed. (Yes, this whole paragraph can be expanded)

Women fear that men, as a whole, will discover the truth about genders and they have tremendous arsenals to keep it hidden and increase their control of men. Going back to the root of this abomination, you find Orion Empire genetic scientists. Remember, the Empire is female ruled and dominated. The Orion belief is that males are controllable and expendable. This has manifested on Earth starting with American females. The Orion queen is pleased.

This *belief* has been woven into *both male and female genetics* and encouraged by royal families, the bogus 'lady' on a pedestal crap. Pedestals raise those on it above those below it. No one belongs on a pedestal, least of all because of their gender. Also, alien reptilian shape-shifters have guided the current view of western women to what it is today. This reached high gear in the 20th century due to the planned return of overt control by the Orion Empire of this solar system.

One of the main, if not THE main, attribute the aliens fear in us is our *spiritual abilities*. The male incarnates are the key here. The Empire uses the Earth females to keep males from discovering who they are and turn their creative, life-giving energy into changing the status quo. Earth females have succeeded, so far, in controlling the males for the Empire, except in one case: the gay groups.

All the bans on gays and lesbians stem from them only *partially* being non-breeders on the Empire's human farm. *The main reason is to keep these people on the defensive so they don't learn how they can use their power*, since gay men cannot be controlled by females and lesbians can't be controlled by anyone.

Native American tribes considered a gay tribe member a major blessing as one who walks between both worlds. Gays were considered sacred and defended by all tribe members because their unique spiritual nature allowed them to alter situations in the tribe and for the tribe. Can you see why it was imperative for the European invaders to destroy the Natives or convert them to European controlled ways?

I will only teach my best material to people who have reclaimed their power and defer to no one based on gender, age or status. Retaking one's power takes effort and determination, but once it's regained, you never want to give it away again and you're also ready to spiral out of the Game. For, if you haven't reclaimed your power, you couldn't handle above 4th density. So, be disgusted when you hear of the poor treatment of men, not only because of the women's attempt to keep men away from their power, but mostly because these men allow it to happen. If it's not 'killing people' regardless of gender, it's part of the Game and the Orion master player...and enough is enough!

Observations: Why Monogamy?

Why *monogamy*? The popular bullshit line is 'for the children'. This is a outright *fabrication*. The 'children' are the *excuse*. Deities forbid that they might learn their true nature, after all. No, it all revolves around the female's succubistic nature. She *insists* on monogamy in order to *protect* her feeding source, the male, from other females. She does

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

NOT want to share the pot, so to say. Abundant male energy can easily handle a number of females. The greed of 'I want it all' is one of the *hallmarks* of the female *gender*. Knowing that they are not givers of life, they've settled for becoming *takers of energy* and they guard their source jealously.

In het males, monogamy is more of a *power trip*. They really don't need to control the female, as they are as common as flies (but more annoying). The DNA meddlers put that damned *reproductive urge* in humans and het males see female 'luring away' (with energy of another male) as 'denying the male a chance to reproduce'. *This, of course, is all physical body controlling the spirit*. Many het males will wave the 'children' flag just as readily as spurned females. It's just *their core reason is different*. It's been outdated for ages, but still exists. The children in Ancient Earth had very healthy lives - no monogamy and no heterosexualism (no genders).

If the spirit controls the body in a het, they will not allow the body to have a jealousy frenzy of mouth foaming and ranting. If they want to be with someone else, let them. If they fear to leave because of the other's ranting, it is Dark side on the part of the *controller* and victimhood on the side of the *controlled*. While it's fine to let people be with whom they *want* to be with, once they've *chosen* someone *other than you*, you should cut them off financially. They've found a new person to be with. You should also *never* take them back. Once they've left you, no matter what they say, they'll do it again. They made their *choice*. Respect their choice, and they must also respect yours, not to be 'had' again. People who are in a marriage that fails, if they continue the cycle, it'll just be the *same* thing with a new face. In order to *progress*, you must *break the cycle by doing something new*. It boils down to monogamy being an artificial control method. The female fight for the male energy can be quite fierce and competitive. That's pure 3d physical. It does not exist in higher dimensions.

Aware males are quite *selective* with *who they will feed* with their energy. Aware males do not drool over females - that's so *body dominant*. Aware males are also not limited to females. Needless to say, there are not many aware males on Earth in relation to the population. Aware females, although unable to stop the female succubistic nature, can control it to a certain extent and do not insist on monogamy from the male as long as the male is attentive to her needs, but she must be attentive to his needs as well. Aware females are not limited to male partners.

Spiritual compatibility is not limited to opposite gender. If it is, it's the *body* talking and *mutating the spirit's desires*. This is just something more for you all to consider.

Observations: Consequences

Why is it that so very few people are willing to accept the *consequences* of their actions? This is a subset of the victimhood mindset. Why do people complain about the consequences but refuse to look at what brought those consequences about? Here are some examples:

A) This person (T) invites someone to be at his home at an agreed upon time of 1-1:30. The person arrives at T's house at 1PM, knocks on the door and no one's home. The visitor pounds the door several times in case T is in the bathroom or asleep. No answer. Waiting there for a few minutes, he decides that T is either asleep and dead to the world or made other plans and leaves T a note. The person returns home and finds a message on his

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

answering machine. T, with a lot of voice attitude, starts to say how he decided to go out and was kept waiting in line somewhere. Also, he says you were supposed to be there at 1:30. With great indignance, he takes the victim attitude (which does come quite easily to T) – “It's not my fault/I couldn't help it.”

The *core decision* here is by T to go out and not leave a note on his door stating he will be back. The visitor must guess what's going on. Now, the visitor didn't think this was the end of the world, and although disappointed, he knew it'd work out. However, when T's oh-poor-me message is found with attitude, the visitor wonders why T refuses to take responsibility for his action of not leaving a note. It was an act of omission, an act of carelessness, but it was T's action. T complains about the consequences while refusing to see the cause. All T had to do was admit his error and the problem would have gone away. Instead T chooses to make a bad situation worse by 'it's not my fault' and 'I couldn't help it'...it's YOUR fault. Poor T, will he ever break the cycle?

B) This person (P) wants to “learn all his teacher can teach him”. He promises to do what the teacher says and actually does begin learning. He has shamanic soul retrievals done for him in person. P wants to learn how to do this as well. The teacher says it'll take time, but don't do anything with what is taught until the teacher says to. P goes off to the Monroe Institute to learn out of body techniques. While he's there, some woman is bitching about something (isn't that always the case). P decides to offer to do a shamanic journey for her **EVEN THOUGH HE HAS NOT BEEN TRAINED TO DO IT!**

P calls his teacher bragging about what he's done and the teacher is horrified. P has disqualified himself from learning shamanic methods because he abused his VERY limited knowledge and did not follow his teacher's warnings and instructions. P also chooses a mundane/conforming path and the consequences of this decision take him away from his former teacher. P disappears for 18 months, then shows up out of the blue expecting his teacher to act as if nothing happened at Monroe or with his conforming path.

P tells the former teacher how he wants to learn 'everything'. The teacher says nothing. P gets upset with the teacher for offering to teach him and then not doing it. Why doesn't P see it was his actions that caused the consequences he's living? When P is told this, P doesn't like it and wants the teacher to share it the blame! Can you believe that! P refuses to see the consequences are there only because of his choices, his decisions to do something that took him away from the learning. But, P says, it's not my fault - I can't help it...it's YOUR fault. Poor P, will he ever be able to break the cycle?

C) This person (L) makes a decision to live and to support another woman. While L is a lesbian, the other woman claims not to be. L financially supports this woman, but spends much of her time complaining about finances and the woman. I told L for her to kick the bitch out. L replies, "I can't do that". So on and so on. L made the choice to do this then complains about the consequences. It's not my fault, I can't help it...it's somebody else's fault. Poor L, will she ever be able to break the cycle?

D) One last case is that of C. He wants to learn from a teacher. C is in a bad marriage. C has 2 spoiled brats. C has come to realize that getting married in the first place was a mistake. That is good. He recognizes his error. Recognition is only the first step. But C can't break his current cycle and there's always a reason. Oh, I want to learn so much, C complains, but this gets in the way, that gets in the way. Oh, you just don't understand. Yes, I do understand. C is in a cycle that can only be broken by him. There will ALWAYS be an excuse

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

why he can't learn, but C is being controlled by circumstances he set into motion. Unless/until he's ready to break the cycle (and it will be costly as it is a costly mistake), he is doomed to put off the higher learning to play the Game. It's not my fault, I can't help it, you just don't understand...it's somebody else's fault. Poor C, will he ever be able to break the cycle?

I could give you many more examples, but they all end the same. Even those who read and agree with the material in the Handbook (Vol. 1-3) and make progress in other areas, know this: *if you can't accept responsibility for your actions, you have far to go*. It is a major spiritual step to be able to say, "It's my fault/it's my decision". It's not the *decision* that is important, for *it's just an experience*. What IS important is *being able to accept that you made the decision and can live with the consequences*. If you don't like the consequences, then it's time to make another decision to alter the consequences. The power lies with YOU. If you give your power away (it's not my fault/I can't help it), then you need to *reclaim* it.

Observations: Trophies

When some men go deep-sea fishing and catch a marlin or something big, or even something much smaller, many like having their picture taken with the catch. This picture becomes the 'trophy'.

When a woman gets married, she wants her trophy too, those damned wedding pictures. That's *her* trophy AND, more importantly, they litter the house with them, especially the living room and bedroom. This is to remind the man *who he belongs to and who has staked claim to his energy*. The succubistic nature of women is very jealous in guarding their energy source, especially from other women. They know that women are predators (the reptilian part of them).

Females are always seen hanging around males, but always complain about it. Why, then, do they hang with them? It's their *energy* which they feed on. They bitch that 'men should be like women, be subservient to women and let women change them to what they want them to be'. This is very Dark side/controlling, but this is their *nature*. Go to any area, even a gay bar, and you'll find women hanging around, *feeding*. They don't need sex to feed, although that's a prime way, at least in order to *hook* their *energy source* and *stake him*.

Wedding pictures...do the men, unfortunate enough to get married, run around with their wedding albums. No. It's the female *to keep him under her control and warn other females away*. Trophies.

Observations: Television Revelation

Last night, on VH1, in a half hour interview with Al Yankovik, he was asked why his music deals with food and TV and never women and sex. He said ALL women will drain the life out of a man and it's a matter of finding one who will drain it slower than the others. Boy, did he get that right! However, once you've spiritually evolved enough to realize that, it's NOT a matter of finding one who will 'drain it slower' (still unwilling to go the next step to break the cycle), *it's a matter of having as little as possible to do with them*. Of course we all have *hundreds* of lives in the heterosexual mess, but the purpose of incarnation is to progress.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Once you have reached a certain level, you will *realize* this and never return to that lower state and the other spirits you're supposed to *deal heavily with* will be the same gender, thus facilitating mutual growth. *If you've reached that level of awareness, you will have prearranged with other spirits to enter the same gender body as you.* Until you reach that level of awareness, you will continue to play the Game on the *sexual level*. Be friendly with females who deserve it, but always be aware that *they're looking to feed and stake their claim to a male energy source.* This means always (even with a female friend) to keep a certain distance from them and never get *too* involved with them. Atta' way, Al Yankovik!

Observations: Gender Unrest

Why is it that women aren't *happy* being women? I've written several essays on this topic, so here's more for you to think about:

Why are women always invading areas where men get together? Why do females try and attach themselves to groups of males? Why can women have female exclusive meeting places, but females insist on violating male exclusive groups? Why is it you don't find men demanding access to female areas as females do to male? Why do females seek to be like males, but males (except for entertainment purposes, i.e. drag queens) do not seek to be like females? Why when you see groups of females together, you don't see male hangers on like you do in male groups with female hangers on?

All these questions and more go *back* to the *core* explanation: The male is the giver of life and the female is a succubistic incarnation seeking to feed off males and trying to claim one for her exclusive use. Men are quite happy to have female exclusive clubs, colleges, etc. Females are not happy when men want the same - there may be energy they can harvest in that group. Look at the Citadel in the south. Why were these females foaming at the mouth (while wearing hearts, flowers and kittens on their shirts) demanding entry to this all male bastion? The core explanation fits.

A secondary explanation is *the spirit occupying the female body is dissatisfied with the limitations of the experience.* It *knows* it shouldn't have these limitations (blame the meddlers for splitting Earth humans and creating genders), but it *doesn't know why* nor does it know (until very spiritually matured) *who created the mess.* (Even so, it desired the *female experience.*) Instead, it, in the 20th century, began creating problems by trying to be something (incarnate) that it isn't. This division is part of the manipulation caused by the meddlers and current overseers of Earth to further divide the population and cause disharmony.

This is also part of the Orion Empire plan to *subjugate males by the females*, as in *their* Empire. The givers of life subservient to the matrix holders. All this fuss is 3rd density big time and carried into 4th density by *spirits refusing to see themselves for who they are* (non-gendered). This is part of the *trap* the meddlers have set. They would dearly love it if it could be carried into the 5th density, but that *won't* happen.

When the DNA glitch occurs in the standard human body, you have gays and lesbians. Why isn't the lesbian, a female, seeking out males to recharge themselves? First of all, ALL spirits in either male or female bodies are *essentially* the same. Think of it as electricity. Plug a device (physical body) into the electric and it works. The spirit gives life to the physical. Some devices can transmit ideas, some can toast bread, some can light rooms, etc.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Each device is different, BUT the electricity is the same. The female Earth body has been *created by the meddlers to drain male energy*, among other things. When you have the DNA glitch, the program to drain energy from males is negated, thus allowing the spirit's *natural inclinations* to show unaltered.

Due to religions' (keepers of the meddlers plans) tendency to curse this as 'unnatural', much fuss is raised over same-sex relationships. Remember, the Handbook correctly states that a 180 degree shift in attitude is necessary to survive the chaos. It's *not* the lesbian woman who is unnatural or corrupted, it is the *heterosexual female* that is. The lesbian female does not seek to hang out with males as their het counterpart does. The lesbian knows (on a subconscious level) that it does not *need* the *opposite* gender and therefore *doesn't* attempt to steal energy from a male and is repulsed by the thought. The lesbian knows it is self-sufficient, unblocked/unaltered by the meddler DNA commands.

Again, and I'm getting tired of saying this, but you, being at your level, *need* to hear it: we ALL go through the *experiences of being in both genders*. Progression and spiritual maturity will take *everyone* (eventually) to where they can *see the Game for what it is* and see how 3d humans have been manipulated. You will come to see heterosexuality as an unfortunate perversion of the spirit that has caused far too much misery because of vastly superior meddler technologies that took advantage of pristine Earth. Meanwhile, non-lesbian females will go on acting as succubi and denying their spiritual selves to let their *physical* control the spirit until the spirit *matures* to the level where it can see the true *nature* of the Game.

Observations: Advanced Female Verification

While visiting a married woman that I know, she commented that what I write about women is true. They usually just 'don't want to hear it' or make it common information known to men. She also said with women, a man has to either *obey* her or *amuse* her. If not, he is in for difficulties with her. She also said not only that, but they thrive to know ALL secrets and confidences held by a man. When I heard that, I remember what I said just last week, 'if a woman ever agreed with what I wrote about the nature of females, I think the world would crack.' It did on Feb 19, the day of the Full Moon in Virgo! Knowing their *nature* does NOT mean not associating with them, it *does* make you *aware* and cautions you as to how close you might want one to get to you. What I found interesting was that this confirmation and additional info on women came from a married het female and not a lesbian. It is nice to find an advanced spirit incarnating in a female as well!

Observations - Abortion

The wail and moan over abortion continually raises its head. Most organized religions say a child is 'killed' at any time during an abortion. The majority say it is a woman's choice to decide what to do with an unwanted pregnancy and avoid commenting on the religious stand. From the information in the Library in the Upper Astral, confirmed by my shamanic perspectives, the spirit does NOT enter the body of a baby until it takes it's first breath. Before then, the developing body is primarily dependent on the mother's system. Even when the heart has formed and beats, it is strictly the body, the physical. Spirits who chose to incarnate have much better things to do than lie dormant in a developing physical for 9 months.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

But, once the body is born, it shudders as the spirit enters the body and forces the first breath. This makes the newborn an individual, which it *isn't* before that time.

So why the fuss over abortion? Remember where it primarily comes from - religion. Who is the founder of religion? The aliens in whose interest it is for the slave race to multiply. It is built into the DNA commands. Preserve the physical. It's 'sacred'. All alien commands. The physical is but a tool for the spirit to be discarded when no longer useful. There can be an unlimited supply of bodies on 3rd density Earth, actually more bodies than higher spirits, but that's another topic. It is a low to upper moderate spirit level that requires the birthing experience. These low to upper moderate levels are controlled by the body. They ARE their bodies. Beyond upper moderate levels start to realize there HAS to be more out of life and turn first to no religion/anti-religion, then to the psychic and occult. The static nature of breeding eventually becomes the boring repetition it is. The higher your spiritual level, the less your body you are and YOU control your physical rather than the other way around.

Abortion should be a woman's choice, not imposed by religion, parasitical women or dynasty-oriented men. The image of 'dead babies' is artificial. There is no disgruntled spirit as the spirits KNOW more on higher levels, and are not that fussy on lower levels with regard to incarnating again. The demons the anti-choice crowd raise are, in reality, 4th density reptilian and self-created images, NOT a frustrated spirit whose vehicle he or she was cast out from. Before the first breath, no spirit occupies that body. The anti-abortion mob, just like most christians, are fear and control based and seek to drag the planet into another Dark Age like the one christianity created at the fall of the Roman Empire (starting with Constantine the Apostate).

Minion spirits incarnating into overabundant physical bodies make excellent followers of religious nuts for they ARE their body and *really* belong in animal bodies.

Since ancient times, Earth's seasons have been divided into winter/male and summer/female. This was based on the purposeful confusion by those aliens when they split the original humans into genders. Before this alien perversion, the residents of Earth not only understood the nature of the planet but the expressions of both its male and its female energies.

As the male is the giver of life, this is reflected in nature as the growing season. This occurs in both hemispheres at the opposite times of the year. The matrix female period is winter when it rests from the male season of life and regenerates for the next season. The intentional swapping of the seasons was the alien overlords' attempt to add confusion to the newly created, genderized humans and keep them from learning their spirits' true selves and abilities.

The genderization of everything by languages also reinforces the lie of genderization of, not only physical, but spiritual. Male, female and neutral all have their own language expression, but there is no provision for both male and female as that was something NOT to be considered. English is the only major, if not the only planetary, language to drop the genderization of everything. However English still does not have a pronoun for male and female inclusive - he (male), she (female) and it (neither male nor female). This stresses you have to be one or the other or neither, but not both.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Observations – Words and Fears

At the Oscars they sang 'Blame Canada'. This song, from *South Park's* movie, is full of fucks, farts and similar, but yet it was still nominated for an Oscar (unfortunately it didn't win). These people, who are 'offended' by certain words, can be fun to question as to why they are offended.

I asked one woman why she didn't like the word 'fuck'. She said she didn't like the sound of it. Then, she must also find muck, truck and luck offensive as they sound similar. No? then it's not because of the sound. In every case, they refuse to allow further questioning (even though I know the answers to these questions, I'm forcing them to look at the why's and look within).

Another one: why don't you like the word 'cunt'? She says 'I hate that word'. Why? It sounds terrible. Oh, then you must also hate runt, hunt and bunt. No? Then it's not because of the sound.

These are just 2 examples. It's not the sound of the word, it's the meaning of the word. Look at all the words some people find 'offensive'. They deal with sex and bodily functions/parts. these are things that RELIGION has decided are 'sinful' and 'dirty'. They are, in reality, neither. Sex is a taboo because this is a key to your power, something religion never wants you to regain because then you will realize that religion is a sham and something you never needed. The body functions/parts in the banned list include the genital areas which, of course, have sexual connotations. Does anyone bristle when someone calls someone else a 'heel'? No. but it's a body part! Yes, but an acceptable-to-religion body part.

Even many people who claim to be free of religion are timid about using most of these words. This is due to ingrained social/religious programming. This programming must be consciously and deliberately overcome and IT TAKES TIME. You have a genetic history of obedience to religion to overcome. However, once overcome, you NEVER go back.

South Park has gone far in liberating people from religious programming. Religion will ALWAYS be offended about something. Religion is a dinosaur, a relic of an ancient time no longer needed. You must shed the past to enter the future. You must regain your power to control your destiny.

When told by some religious nut that they don't like your language, tell them you don't like theirs either. All that 'god bless you' crap you have to put up with hearing. Remembering that the 'god' of the bible is a reptilian alien puts a whole new slant on the meaning. I tell them 'god bless you' offends me when I sneeze. That makes them stop. How can anyone be offended by that? Well, how can anyone be offended by fuck? You have to turn their game against them to make them reflect on their own words and knock them off their ivory towers. They seek conformity and control. You should be seeking freedom and your power.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Observations - Fat Is Fabulous

Some facts about the *role* of fat seem to have been *forgotten* in our rush to be the 'right' weight, which, by the way, nobody yet can tell you.

*Without fat, you would be chained to your refrigerator and you would die in less than 24 hours if you didn't have food. Your fat store, the adipose tissue, is best regarded as a sort of buffer. The amount of fat that goes in and out during an average day is enormous.

*Fat acts as a sort of bubble wrap, cushioning many areas of the body from mechanical shocks. It is particularly true that the padding on the heels allows us to walk or run without pain.

*Various fat stores in the body are designed to do many different jobs besides supplying emergency energy. Fat controls the immune system, mood, behavior and fertility.

Women's fat is placed on the hips and in the breasts while men's tends to concentrate around the waist. Both genders have a large portion of their fat stored under their skin. Scientists have figured out that in ancient times, women needed a low level continuous supply whereas men needed an energy supply that was large and could be drawn upon at short notice. To this day, belly fat is laid down and burns up to 3 times faster than fat in other areas.

So, with these comments, one has to wonder what is ultimately behind the push to be scrawny. As the article says, if you have no fat, you'll be dead in 24 hrs unless you have a constant food supply. Good way to eliminate those who follow the scrawny routine. No one should be shamed/taunted into conforming to what others think they should look like. genetics and individual path plans make us unique, hence we are called individuals. BE an individual and tell the anti-fat people to 'fuck off!' They are living proof that misery loves company. With the Changes that are coming and the reduction of Earth humans from over 6 billion to about 500,000, *the non-fat ones will die quickest.*

Observations - Judgments

The Light side has so ingrained the "judge not" ditty, via the horribly evil christian religions, that it has poisoned valid observations, with fear to make them, by countless people. A judgment is a conclusion made by someone based on observations. They should not be made based on hearsay or physical attributes, both of which are petty. Using physical attributes, such as race, weight, sexual orientation, etc is flawed. Why do people, especially Americans, resort to taking someone's action, then add "he/she's so fat/ugly/gay/etc"? None of those descriptions add, in any way, to a VALID judgment but are just spiteful and reflect the conformist attitude of the spewer.

Judgments should be made on *actions* - physical, verbal or written. Judgments also should be those which apply *strictly to you and your Higher Self's path*. Valid judgments allow you to refine your Higher Self's path. Once a judgment is made, you should then apply the Laws of the Universe, especially the second law - Allowance.

One person I know married this horrid female. It was a standard bait and trap move on the part of the female. It was his choice, nevertheless, despite my warnings. My observations of

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

incompatibility fell on deaf ears before the marriage. Time has, of course, proven me correct. Their house is now wallpapered with photographs of her, many in the marriage trap poses (reminding him who is boss). Other photos are conspicuously placed to keep a symbolic eye on him. It reminds me of dictatorships where Hitler, Stalin, etc are glaring down at the masses to keep them in line.

This man chooses to remain in this energy-draining situation. This is his *choice*. The second law says *he must be allowed to follow his path, no matter how painful it is*. Where my judgment of this unfortunate situation comes in hand is to apply my observation via the Laws. I do not allow myself to be put into a situation of having to deal with the female, nor will I do anything to enhance the quality of her situation. The laws state to *remove yourself from any situation you do not approve, but allow the participants to proceed as they choose*. Only a Final Incarnation or a VERY Advanced one will understand this correctly.

Making valid judgments is a necessity for your growth and Higher Self advancement. Resisting to make them or guilt after making them are taints of the Light side which lives to be in a state of fear and to create guilt, which feeds the Dark. Your path is both enhanced and altered by your judgments. Don't hesitate to make and acknowledge them for what they are.

Observations – Violence

Last night I saw a beer commercial on TV where Cheech Marin was repeatedly slapped by these vicious bitches only because he said things (in a singles' bar) like, "I lost my phone number, can I have yours?". Instead of ignoring what he said, they, in ALL cases, became violent and slapped him. There is no call for that kind of behavior, yet one continually sees in film, TV and print that it's ok for a female to be violent against a male even though he hasn't touched her. Why is this violence encouraged? I'd like to see what would happen if she said a comment like Cheech said and a guy slapped her in the face. You know those cunts would raise a ruckus of violence to females, while all the while encouraging violence to males.

NO ONE should be violent to anyone else unless in defense. It is unacceptable for women to be violent against men and then complain about violence against women. Victimizer (woman) becomes victim if she gets her instant karma. If any male is slapped by a female AND he didn't touch her first, he has the RIGHT to slap her back!

And another thing, I keep hearing/seeing how men always should be apologizing to females even if they didn't do anything. What is it with the damned cunts!?! Always manipulating and controlling (Plutonian) and what's worse is that most men buy into their crap. You should never apologize to anyone because of their gender. You only apologize for something you did, real not imagined.

Observations - More Violence By Women

Last night, I saw a beer commercial where 4 different women slap Cheech Marin for making harmless, non-sexual comments. It's a Miller Lite commercial and totally anti-male. I've noticed that so-called sitcoms are getting worse and worse in promoting female violence against males. This is part of the Orion program for female dominance and making males subservient.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

It's like a cancer, spreading and destroying. The men go along with it due to THEIR DNA programming. This is why such a fuss of 'you hate women' is bullshit and pure victimhood. The female DNA structure recognizes when someone isn't following the Game and it blows the siren with the shrill 'you hate women' campaign. Then, if they can't convert you to the new ways, you will be isolated and marked with their curse. Of course this has nothing to do with 'hating women', it has to do with recognizing what's going on and trying to alert others to it. Why do men become so defensive with these miserable females throw the 'you hate women' line? Why don't you hear 'you hate men'? It's all in the DNA command structure and the position of the spirit in its evolution. An Advanced incarnational spirit wouldn't stand for that and a Final Incarnation has much to say on that topic. When Washington dumps the 'violence against women' project and replaces it (won't happen) with 'violence against people' project, then I'll take notice.

Observations - Police State

In one northeastern state, several kids have been thrown out of school for the so-called zero tolerance of violence bullshit. Four of the kids (grammar school) were tossed out because they were playing cops & robbers in the playground and using their hands as, gasp, guns! Another young grammar school kid was tossed out because he drew a picture that MAY be a gun and scribbled words that MAY be a threat even though it can't be read cause he's so young. These are just 2 of the incidents this week. This is all bullshit. It's police state programming with the consent of the majority of the people, just like in Germany in the 30's.

The Light polarity AND the Dark polarity both want this to happen for different reasons. The Light is, as usual, in its holier-than-thou mode and believes if all guns are removed from sale, the criminals will give theirs up and it'll be 'love & light'. BULLSHIT! The Dark loves the Light doing this and being most vocal to remove guns because they know once the guns are removed, then it's all over for the U.S. and the Dark will take control with overt, rather than today's creeping, dictatorship, although 'creeping' has become running today because Dark knows how short time is for their plans to be fulfilled.

What gets me is that people STILL say America is 'free'. How stupid can these people be??!

I saw the old movie '*Judgment At Nuremberg*'. The criminals judging the criminals. The US Prosecutor wailing about how many civilians the Germans killed. Oh, who bombed German cities? Who dropped the nukes on Japan? The Germans and Japanese started it, they say. OK, but why did you have to do the same and then try to act morally superior when you're just as guilty?

American atrocities continue: bombing civilians in Serbia and in Iraq, for example. Where's the trial of American politicians and military for these crimes? You can't do that, they say. We're Americans. Yes, and that's a major part of the problem. America is a Cancer country. Cancer is the sign who can dish it out but cannot take it. Only the Germans should have tried other Germans for what they did in their country, not foreign conquerors. What come around, goes around.

A while back, there was a brief flurry of activity around Americans killing civilians in Korea during the Korean War. The former military responded that they were only carrying out orders. Really? That's what the Germans said and it didn't wash then, so why does it now? America, while it SHOULD be an icon, is anything but. Those who think otherwise live in

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

denial. What's that song, God Damn America? Why damn? Because it was the American citizenry (vast majority) who *allowed* America to go corrupt. As the Handbook says, we must accept responsibility for our actions. Actions such as voting for people (Roosevelt, Lincoln, Wilson, Clinton, Bush, etc) who had nothing in mind except to strip away American freedoms for creeping dictatorship: Take away states rights, allow the destruction of Pearl Harbor, drag the US into European wars, etc. Well, America, this is what you wanted and what you got.

Observations: Voting and The Game

Election day is almost here and it's Kodos vs. Kang, as in *The Simpsons* episode of 2 aliens disguised as humans. Both major presidential candidates are part of the Game, fronts for the aliens and the Dark who currently control the Earth. Just as in *The Simpsons* episode, it won't matter which of the 2 major candidates gets elected, the Orion agenda will continue.

The idea of 'wasting your vote' by voting for one of many third party candidates is a lie that the overwhelming majority of the country buys into. Even when the people, who found out the major 2 candidates are alien (in *The Simpsons*) and say they'll vote for a third party, the aliens say 'you're throwing away your vote' and the people reluctantly agree with them! That's all part of the lie. A third party candidate is governor of Minnesota!

While the major 2 candidates have some differences to what they promise, they will both obey those who control them from behind the scenes, and that's NEVER the people. Unfortunately, the majority of the people are minion and low level incarnations who always believe the government or just don't care as long as they're fed, watered and housed. Mid-level incarnations are more concerned with conforming, in most cases, than in researching. Advanced level incarnates realize the government and politics are lies. Many refuse to vote at all, which is approved by the Game, because they won't threaten the 2-party system (2 sides of the same coin, in reality, and the coin interior is the Orion/Dark faction). They didn't figure on the rebellion in Minnesota. Imagine if it happened in a national election.

Voting is NOT giving your power away. It is expressing your opinion in running the mechanics of the country. The Game counts on your vote for one of the major 2 or not voting at all. If you genuinely feel comfortable with either of the major party candidates, that's one thing. However, if you don't, examine 3rd party candidates and vote for one you really support. If you can find none who you support, maybe you will choose not to vote. Never vote for the lesser of 2 evils. That you view them as 2 evils (and they are) is enough for an Advanced incarnation to look to someone other than the 2 evils. A vote for the lesser evil is STILL a vote for evil! Remember this on every election day.

The Third Density EndGame

Still in the Game?

I believe you all recognize *the Game*, but are you still in the Game? If so how, by *how much* and *are you eager to exit* the Game or *continue*? THERE IS <NO> WRONG ANSWER!! You are where you are, and *that is neither good nor bad*. It's YOU!

So, *intellectually* knowing the Game is one thing. You may enjoy *playing* the Game. You may want to *continue* playing the Game, regardless of the *nature* of the Game. WE <ALL> MUST PLAY THE GAME and WE ALL MUST LEAVE THE GAME. Once your spirit/Higher Self-extension matures enough to be uncomfortable with the Game, it wants to know 'why'. *It knows everything is not what it seems to be*. This can take several incarnations or it can take few, but once you begin to spiral out, you rarely fall back UNLESS you desire to. Even if you fall back into the Game, you never *quite* play it the same, as your progression of Higher Self will reel you in *even if it takes several incarnations*. Your FINAL incarnation is the *pilot of the ship*. The other incarnations are 'crewmembers'. You will have a nagging feeling in the back of your mind because you've been exposed to higher material. This material will help awaken you to who you really are. If you deny *this* and your *feelings*, you're only fooling yourself and delaying the inevitable.

Fighting the changes (even on an individual level) *will cause you pain and turmoil* because the *body is temporarily overpowering the real you*. In other words, you cause your own suffering because you're fighting your true (Higher) self. When you flow *with* the changes, life is exciting and the *stream of higher information* is incredible because your spirit dictates to the physical, more than the other way around.

Intellectually agreeing to observations about the Game is one thing, but if you keep *fighting what you've learned* in order to *continue playing* the Game, regardless of what you now know, will bring *unwanted upsets* into your life.

Here are a few examples of the Game: Does the drive to make money overcome your desire to learn spiritually? Does society outweigh your decisions to change? Do others' opinions take precedence over yours? Do you say, "I can't say/do (whatever) because society doesn't approve"? Do you enjoy hearing others break taboos (that don't physically harm anyone), but you 'just couldn't do that'? Do you really enjoy the company of your same gender friends but can't complete the friendship (energy exchange) because "I'm heterosexual". Do you worry what others think about your hair/clothes/opinions? These are ALL some of the signs of the Game and the body's control of the spirit as well.

Of course, one of my favorite peeves is the "I can't because I'm heterosexual". YOU'RE not heterosexual. That's your body speaking. Since we are all the same out of the body, THE SAME, your spirit is androgynous!!! *Like attracts like in the spirit*. As I've said so many times before, *the genders are artificial constructs* by vile meddlers and *everyone bought into it*.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Religion and society are meddler-institutions that are there *to insure you don't find out what is*. WE ALL HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE CURSE OF WHAT THE MEDDLERS DID <FOR THE EXPERIENCE>. We were all cursed with heterosexuality and its divisiveness.

Once you've *connected* with the spirit/Higher Self AND it overpowers the *physical enough to be dominant*, you will experience the *true nature* of the spirit. If you *deny* the true nature of your spirit, *you're still playing the Game ... AND THAT'S OK. Just be aware of where you're headed*. You cannot reach your maximum power with the attitude of "I'm heterosexual". All gay or all lesbian circles are FAR more powerful than mixed gender because those in the gay/lesbian circles allow their full power to flow (even if the Higher Self hasn't *matured* enough to really appreciate it). You will *know* you're more in touch with your Higher Self when you've advanced mentally to the bisexual stage. This stage is caught between the body and the spirit, but it IS progress, although it denies the incompatible nature of male and female physical (too much damage caused by the meddlers).

This is really quite *deep* and *intricate*. These are just a couple more leaves from the tree, and I've given you others in the past. If you want to know more, there is more to know, far more. If you wish to continue the Game, enjoy it!

Words are not enough in making the *transition* from 3rd density, *body controlled existence* to higher density, *spirit controlled existence*. Actions MUST proceed once you've come to *conscious acceptance of the changes*. If you refuse because ("what would my parents/friends/society think?"), then you bring your *own* problems to *your* door and only *you* can correct the error.

If you say, "I agree" but continue to heatedly chase money on the stock market/seek to get married/want to have kids/need the opposite gender, etc, *you haven't spiraled out far enough to make the break* with the Game.

As I said earlier, this may take several incarnations. That you're getting this information at all says you've advanced enough to at least *begin* spiraling out. DON'T PUT YOURSELF DOWN IF YOU STILL WANT TO PLAY THE GAME, IN ANY DEGREE. The other side of that is, don't put down those who are spiraling out and at the end of their individual journey of incarnations. One guy once told me, "You're no better than I am, EXCEPT for everything you know". Indeed, and then the Game caught him, he stopped growing at the rapid pace he was, got married and *had a child*. Play that Game!! However, this was *his choice* and *I honor the choice*. It gets them when I don't make a fuss over their choices, but *they don't like the consequences of their choices either* (that's the spirit making them uncomfortable for their decision).

One other point, once you've started spiraling out, don't look back on others down your nose with comments like, "he/she hasn't progressed" "he/she is still at the level they were a year or 2 ago". It doesn't matter. Don't be a snob and look down at them for where they are. Be concerned with where *you* are, not where *they* are.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Matrix V and *The Time Machine*

I will make some comments on the new film, *The Time Machine* (2002), which I just saw. If you don't want to have segments of the film revealed, read no further. This film is recommended. The most important segment is when there is a murder and the time machine inventor goes back in time to try and prevent it. While he does stop that incident, the person winds up killed anyway AT THE SAME TIME in another location, but still violently. NO ONE can intervene when a Higher Self's decision/path is set. That incarnation WILL die when scheduled. So the inventor's quest is to find out why he can't prevent the person's death.

A statement made in the film is wonderful: "If you don't like the answer, you shouldn't have asked the question". So true, so true. I can't tell you how many times I've been asked questions and the people aren't looking for knowledge but rather confirmation of their position.

The time machine took him to 2037 when the end of the world occurs. Take off 30 years and you'll be much closer to the time. When the inventor moves forward in time, he comes to Earth as a desert. THIS is what I have seen in 2200 and so have thousands of others who have independently travelled, as an assignment, to that year. I was surprised to see that.

One other important clue - the Morlock leader (reptilian) who is reptilian controls the others who act very Sirian (wolfish). As he said, if it wasn't for his control, they would eat all the humans in a few months. Because the time traveller was SO stupid and tries to make everyone like him (no Law of Allowance for him), he winds up killing the Morlock leader (who was correct in what he said) and causes the Sirian types to run rampant (as they would do if not for the Orion Empire). He tells them that humans are their food and that's the way it's been for 800,000 years. The traveller should have left it alone. If you can't see why, you still have FAR to go in your learning.

Observation: Polarities and EndGame

The EndGame scenarios *require* BOTH polarities to be as active as possible. On one hand, there's Dictator Bush in DC (siege hell) as one of the visible Dark polarity icons surrounded by all his fascist/religiously rabid supporters and an easily deceived public. On the other hand is the Light polarity with the 'love not war' and power giveaway mentality. The Game NEEDS both polarities in EndGame since the conflict between them creates the energies that the lower astral feeds on (chaos). BOTH sides use fear as their main weapon - fear of nebulous terrorism, fear of war, fear of death (body ID), fear of different ideas, etc. This fear's use is intended to stimulate you to give away your power to either polarity and to allow them to manipulate you if you do so. If the fear methods had no effect, neither polarity could exist. This tells you the major reason why minion incarnations are encouraged - easily controlled humans with no simultaneously incarnating Higher Self "interfering".

The politics is dirty Dark. Bush lies over and over again in his attempts to control the public and world opinion. For everything he says about his enemies, you can delete their names and insert his. He knows that most Americans will foolishly respond to patriotic themes and body ID fears, so keeping up unnecessary "terrorist alerts" is meant to keep the public off balance.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

The Light polarity focuses of fears of death and dying but from a different perspective than Dark's. Dark wants to kill for power. Light wants to preserve all life as bullshit 'sacred'. Death fears appeal to those who are still body controlled and to minions, but minions will almost always choose the baser Dark path. Meanwhile Higher Self incarnates, although in both polarities, will tend to choose the Light polarity in the lower through mid-Advanced levels.

Those in Very Advanced and higher levels know that Bush is a sack-of-shit traitor to the Constitution, and that the Lightside hand-wringers are out of step with the thrust of the Game but still serve it. The nature of EndGame is *not* peaceful co-existence, but rather to go out in a hail of activity, the Grand Climax. The Game certainly doesn't want Light in control in this sector of the galaxy, but, at the same time, doesn't want Dark in full control either (yet) since that would end the major conflict here. Yes, Dark wins if the Alien Wild Card is played, but the fear of the Orion Empire would create a Thanksgiving feast on the lower astral for quite a time.

It could very well be that *several* Wild Cards will be played at the same time. The obvious card is the War Card. Meanwhile, that second moon in orbit of Earth visible from the southern hemisphere looms along with record ufo sightings all over - the Alien Card. Another is the Earth Changes Card. The Earth planetary spirit is pissed with the polarities and that has been made known in weather/geological patterns. The Asteroid-Hits-Earth Wild Card - they would never tell us if one was really going to hit Earth. Any government (all of them) based on lies/lying to their public cannot be trusted to tell the truth if it were not in their interest. There are also other Wild Cards in the deck as well. For those observers reading this, just keep watching and taking mental notes.

Occasionally I hear someone say that those who are trying to stop the War Card from coming into play should stop and let the Game move into an even higher gear. The Game's pace will not be rushed or retarded. The Game is proceeding as it intends and the Lightsiders are necessary as they irritate the Dark players even more thus causing more dissention. As I said earlier, BOTH polarities are needed for EndGame. October 02 is particularly astrologically active in the negative sense. My advice for you is keep observing and making mental notes - look deeper than the surface events to see if you can spot polaric manipulations and Game thrusts.

Wild Cards, Events & Participation
(Special Gold Edition Segment)

During EndGame, there is a dramatic increase in Events and the playing of Wild Cards. How are YOU dealing with these? How will YOU deal with them as they are played? Last night (2/20/03), I was told that an "Amber Alert" was flashed on one area's television screens - ALL channels. However, other than listing the counties involved (I believe it was state-wide), the people told me that there was no sound or other caveat on the screen. They told me that they were "so afraid" and didn't know what to do. That is *exactly* what the government want you to say and the state of mind that they want you to be in. I said something to the effect of 'what a shame that nothing happened'. The response was 'yeah, we expected you to say something like that'. It turned out the 'alert' was 'unintentional'. Right, you know what I think of that statement!

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

This was a minor Event, true, but it served a purpose for those who rule. I heard that the talk radios all over the state were filled with panic talk on this incident. Remember that the government has been instilling fear into people for the last 1.5 yrs (9/11). Americans are basically prime for the picking. Then an oil tanker explodes near New York City today. One of the talk radio moderators said that he was so angry at being always in fear that he wants to "bomb some country". The government *loves* that kind of response too. Fear continues to rule. Expect more fear inducing incidents around the country. The Year from Hell continues.

Examine *your* reactions to these types of Events. It is far easier to say what you would likely do when it is a textbook style lesson, such as what people in California thought when New York had its Event in 01. Their reactions are significantly different than those people in New York/New Jersey.

My advice is to be as mentally prepared as you can be. Arm yourself with knowledge according to your stage of Advancement. Your Higher Self has already chosen the experiences you are to have. **Trust in YOUR Higher Self.** Those in Very Advanced levels will resist getting caught up in the moment by refusing to become one of the mob. That may turn out to be your experience OR it may be your experience to observe the mob. Both have valid points relative to your stage of Advancement.

As for me, the Observer mode has been on for years now, but an Awakened Final Incarnation has a class of its own. The smallest number of Observers will be Final Incarnations. Low, Mid and through mid-Advanced levels will almost totally be manipulated by the government, Events and Wild Cards. Don't worry about them. That's their experiences. Remember the Universal Laws, especially the Law of Allowance. Let your Higher Self be your guide.

If you fall to pieces, that's your experience. If you try to be a group leader/icon, that's your experience. If you commit suicide, that's your experience. If you go along with the mob, that's your experience. If you stand back and watch, that's your experience. These examples can go on and on, but you get the drift.

You will be where YOUR Higher Self requires you to be no matter if it is in a city, small town or hidden in the mountains. Don't worry about the 'should have/could have' thoughts that will race through your mind. Most of that is body survival command structure. That structure will try to get you to lose any semblance of balance you may have. Then, when it is your time to depart this sector of the Game, your Higher Self will guarantee that you will die according to shim's pre-chosen decisions for this incarnation. *Trust in your Higher Self!*

Endgame & Simultaneous Incarnation Higher Selves

This time period is unique from all others since Atlantis was destroyed. We have instant global communications, electronics both known and unknown (to the public) and the ability to experience other alien influences without leaving the planet. In former time periods, pre-U.S. civil war, few people went farther than 20 miles from home. Today you can hop a plane to the other side of the globe any day of the week. By flying to foreign countries you can experience the difference in cultures, standards, foods (to a certain extent), languages, ethics and much more. These are remnants of the alien races that engaged in genetic manipulation after the Orion Empire created genders here. You can discover that the ROOT

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

of foreign languages is similar to the alien languages of those who tampered on Earth. This also refers to written languages. These, of course, have changed/adapted as time progressed, but the alien flavor remains. For example, Chinese and Japanese look the same to untrained eyes, but they are very different. Yet the written versions bear similarities to their Rigelian origins.

This was part of The Game, as I have stated previously, to experience this WIDE variety without leaving Earth. However before this time period, people could not really experience them as they can today. This PLUS the Endgame situation means that ALL simultaneously incarnating Higher Selves have an active incarnation or two or three during this WHOLE period starting with the late 1800's. I have seen one of mine in the World War II period.

As for now, we simultaneous incarnates are here for Endgame. There ARE Final Incarnations, Dominant Incarnations, many Very Advanced incarnations and loads of other levels of incarnations. It is up to that individual Higher Self to decide which incarnation would be present, and what shim wants that incarnation to experience. There are many Final Incarnations out there who will never reveal themselves as they choose just to *observe*. That is their choice, although they are very interested in the Matrix 5 project. Like always, if you want to discover what incarnation you are, YOU must take that up with YOUR Higher Self.

This time period is excellent for learning (computers, TV, huge libraries of books, etc) as has not been so since Atlantis. This is the climax of The Game. That the polarities are trying to undo the differences that were FAR more pronounced before this age, shows how they intend to make Earth like any other homogenous Orion Empire world. This will not happen.

Experience whatever you feel pulled to. Don't let the polarities dictate what you should/shouldn't do. The word 'terrorist' has become a code word for anyone who doesn't tow the one world line. They use this word for violent people, but also for any other person/country/group that won't tow the line and people BELIEVE that shit! This is a central part of the Orion Empire plan - anyone who disagrees is a 'terrorist' or 'traitor' or 'unpatriotic'. These are ALL lies, but you must be Advanced enough to see through this propaganda. They don't want us to travel, hence all the hassles at airports. Fear is what they are trying to spread. ALL this is part of Endgame and we are here to observe and experience according to the needs of our own Higher Selves - the REAL you.

Falun Gong and The Game

The Falun Gong organization was cracked-down upon by the Chinese government, as we all have seen. The government said they were a threat. The group said they were only gathering to meditate. Why the fuss by the government?

Falun Gong organized to meditate to change their lives and their country for the better. The Handbook for the New Paradigm warns people NOT to organize to do this. By organizing, they formed a visible structure with a leadership. This indeed IS a threat to the Game and the Game moved against them, as the Handbook warns it will.

The Game will not tolerate any SERIOUS challenges to it. Robert Monroe warned about this as well. What the Handbook says to do is be individual or maybe 2 or 3 people, but definitely not an organization. The Falun Gong in China involves thousands. That's a lot of

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

linked spirits working for a good cause, but the Game's masters are always on the lookout for these activities. The Chinese moved in when the Game was threatened by Falun Gong which means the Game's energies were being tampered with. They have protections against this.

Falun Gong did not disappear from China, but the organization has been dealt with. That lesson must be applied to the rest of the world where ALL people are monitored, especially in the US, Canada and Western Europe. Conversations are monitored through the phone lines and much more. Read the 3 volumes of the Handbook to know how to improve yourself. Don't worry about tampering with the Game. Concern yourself with spiraling out of the Game and connecting to your Higher Self. The Game will not tolerate Falun Gong type attacks, but will not move against you working within yourself for yourself.

Observation: Body ID In Control

This appeared on CNN's website (Apr 19,02):

SAN FRANCISCO (Reuters) -- Clothing maker Abercrombie & Fitch said on Thursday it was pulling a new line of Asian-themed T-shirts after Asian-American groups complained they were a blatant example of racist stereotyping. The shirts, which retail for \$25, hit the shelves this week and carry caricatures of slant-eyed Asians in conical hats along with such slogans as "WONG BROTHERS LAUNDRY SERVICE: TWO WONGS CAN MAKE IT WHITE" and "WOK-N-BOWL -- CHINESE FOOD AND BOWLING." "It is not and never has been our intention to offend anyone," Abercrombie spokesman Hampton Carney said. "These graphic T-shirts were designed with the sole purpose of adding humor and levity to our fashion line. Since some customers have been offended by their content, we are pulling these shirts from our stores," he added.

Body ID has become central to most Earthers. WHY? Because the Game and the Orion Empire do NOT want you to know that you are NOT your body. If you believe (look at the word 'beLIEve' and see what is central to the word) you are your body and are here for one incarnation, then you will allow your body to rule you unless your spirit matures enough to get over it and know that shim is incarnated in ALL kinds of bodies and Earthier races. Therefore, it really doesn't matter if you joke about one or another or ALL of the races/genders/etc. You are them all. If you can't laugh at yourself, you will NOT be able to spiral out. This carrying on about being 'offended' over the slightest thing makes an Awakened Final Incarnation just shake his head at the foolishness AND one other thing, you aren't ready for the Matrix 5 materials yet.

If you are offended because someone makes a comment on race or gender, get over it. One example: I watched Politically Incorrect and the black panelists are all arrogant over the use of insult words used by non-blacks. They say 'you can't nigger (or anything else that they consider as insulting' to us, but yet at the next breath say 'cracker, honky, whitey, etc.' to white people INTENDING the same insult to whites as they refuse to accept for themselves from whites. Double standard - we can be racist but no one else can. When it should be, for those wallowing in the Game, if you don't want to be the brunt of those terms, don't use similar ones and if you use them, expect them to be used back to you.

The Game basks in such injustices and encourages them. They breed resentment, fears and Dark emotions that feed the low astral beings and encourage more conflict. When I talk with other Very Advanced, I can refer to past incarnations as any race I have been and do it

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

with humor because I know who I am and am definitely NOT my physical. It's ALL about experience.

Observation: Zigzag, Body ID & The Game

"Fear will keep them in line" says the Dark AND the Light polarities. As you know, there is a drama happening, in the Washington, DC area, of a sniper randomly shooting the locals. The fear being generated in that area is a feast for the lower astrals and is conditioning those who live in that area. The latest test of control involves this "safety tip" from police ("WHEN outside, move quickly and walk in a zigzag pattern") to those who want to tempt fate and *dare* to move outside their homes <sigh>

For those who have been regular Matrix 5 readers, you know that your Higher Self has chosen the manner and the time of each incarnation's death. As I wrote in the Time Machine 2001 segment, there is NO way to alter that once the incarnation has begun. Those who have died and will still yet die in this planned event are fulfilling their Higher Selves' plan. If your incarnation has a violent death and you, knowing that, were to hide in your home on that day, you would STILL die violently on the appointed time. A plane crashes into your house, a truck rams your house, a meteor levels your house and so on.

This zigzag nonsense is something that those in control are using to gauge obedience under fear. The government has the ability to catch ANYONE that they WANT to. 'Want' is the key here, but if the government is involved...connect the dots. If you go to the Library on Monroe level 27, go to the Current Events sections and discover some of what is to be enacted in this EndGame scenario. If you are meant to know...you will know what these events are. While you can discover Game Wild Cards in the Library, which Wild Card(s) will be played is not available (yet) to us even in the Library. That's part of the Game's restrictions and, I have discovered, that is for the overall best.

The people you may see zigzag moving in the DC area are all body ID'd people. Minion incarnations will be fierce zigzag movers. Higher Self incarnations below Very Advanced stages will do the zigzag trot too, but something will nag at the back of their mind in the Advanced stages. This will be an impulse from their Higher Self. These are valuable learning experiences for both Game participants and the much smaller section of Game observers. For myself, I'll be watching the news and hope they show video from the air of the zigzag trots and I'll laugh. Expect fear based conditioning to increase. 2003 is set up to be the year from hell. Stay tuned. Fear rules in the US.

Observation: Drums of Fear

Do you get a load of the bullshit that the American and British governments have in play?! Tanks at Heathrow Airport in London and missile batteries pulled around Washington. Will there be a tank invasion of Heathrow? What country will be firing long range missiles at DC? This is ALL FOR SHOW and to raise the fear levels in people. Chicago shows their emergency services activated. Fear, Fear and more FEAR!

The American government tells people to stock up with a 3 day supply of water and other items for "terrorist attacks". The only 'terrorists' to strike have been the American government in the past 1.5 years. This government is using terror and fear to influence the population and control the attitudes of the public to cater to the whims of government. This

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

is to raise the fear levels in people because in fear, people give away their power. The governments know this and are exploiting it! It's also been said on television that the duct tape/plastic is worthless. I agree.

They want your power because without your power, they are powerless. They know it, but most people DON'T know it. Minions quake and shiver. This is why the majority of the planet is minion incarnated. Minion incarnates will eagerly give away their power because this is the order of things in the animal world carried over to minion-human event. Low and Mid level Higher Self incarnates will also give away their power. This is part of their experiences. You can see that there are relatively VERY few Very Advanced and Final Incarnations around. These are in the process of taking their power back. Mid-Advanced incarnates can be torn between giving power away and taking it back. A mid-Advanced level will believe that Iraq is the cause of problems. A Very Advanced level knows that Iraq is the symptom but not the cause. The cause is to blame, not the symptom, and, anyway, this is part of the Game.

This is the Year From Hell. So far it is well justified, but it will get much worse. This is not the time to give away your power, but the time to take it back. EndGame is here. Depending on your level of Advancement, you will either give your power away, struggle to get it back or be an observer. Observers do not give their power away. Do what YOU must.

Observations: Clinging to Body Identification and Victimhood

This is appeared in tonight's CNN-Europe's site headline:

01 September 2001- "Africa calls for slavery apology" . "African leaders have called on the U.S. and Europe to apologize for their part in colonial slavery but are divided on whether to insist on reparations."

These guilt dispensers are trying to lay the blame for what happened in the 18th century and earlier on today's inhabitants of Europe and the US who had nothing to do with the situation, now that we're in the 21st century. The Arabs were BIG slave traders, and still engage in the practice in some areas, but they aren't mentioned. Maybe the victims/victimizers fear they'll 'come & get them'?

So, why are these people engaging in this scam? A segment of American population says that much of America was built on the backs of slaves. True, but that was then and this was now. But the Japanese and the WWII European Jews got money, so WE want some too. There are many of those people still alive today. This is recent history, not history that ended shortly after the mid-19th. None of those people OR their children are alive today on BOTH sides of that problem - slaves & owners. The people alive today are only distantly related to them.

One other, and more important, thing to think about is that we could have all been in bodies of slaves in those well-past times and we could have also been in bodies of slave owners too. It's all experience, after all. These people, so body ID'd, are just looking for quick bucks. But, they say, the American government didn't keep promises made. The American government NEVER keeps promises it makes unless it is convenient. This has always been the case. Look at all those Native American treaties-of-convenience (of the

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

moment) that were broken when Washington felt like it. Same today with reptilian Bush breaking arms and other treaties made with Russia. The American government is one of the Darkest on the planet. Should you expect any less of them?

So, these clowns want apologies for the distant past, well, then the Greeks will want apologies from Turkey for occupying their land and making Greeks into virtual slaves. The Spanish will want apologies from the Arabs for plopping themselves in Spain. Then there's those damned Huns making slaves all over parts of Europe. The Israelis are carrying on over some ancient crap all because of 'we believe we use to live here in the past'. Using that logic, the Native Americans can toss all Europeans out. Then that damned Roman Empire - the Italian government should be apologizing all over the place for everything that happened under their rule. These are just a FEW examples of dragging up OLD stuff and body ID/ victimhood. SO petty. SO unwilling to get on with life.

You can't blame the descendants of long gone generations for stuff their ancestors did. It's SO body clinging and goes against spiritual development. Let's see, maybe next the Southern US states should demand an apology and reparations for the Yankee burn and kill of civilians during the Civil War. The Dark will do ANYTHING to increase the division of people on Earth. I can't imagine how it could be any more divided here! It's time for The End!

Difficult Aspects of The Game: Slavery & Victimhood
(Special Gold Edition Segment)

This segment is written with the *Very Advanced* in mind only. The Game and many of its components have been written about extensively in Matrix 5. There are light, easy areas; heavy, dark areas and some extreme trying areas. Your Higher Self wants experiences in ALL areas. This is necessary to spiral out and handle above 5th density realms.

One of those extreme, difficult areas (from an incarnational point of view) is slavery. Slavery has existed on Earth ever since the alien genetic scientists split the Ancient Earthers into two genders. First it was human slavery to alien masters. The aliens created the black race specifically as heavy, manual laborers, but not all slavery is manual in nature.

After the aliens left or moved behind the scenes, slavery continued. Atlantis had slaves as did other cultures of that time. Slavery continued after the flood period and it was common all around the world. Slaves were black, white, yellow, red and brown (plus some others). Conquered countries became slave fountains for the conquerors. Greeks, Egyptians, Romans, Chinese, Japanese, Nubians etc all had slaves of one sort or another. There were manual labor slaves, menial labor slaves and educational/teaching/mental oriented slaves. Slavery is part of the Game experience. Some slaves were treated very well, many were not. Slavery still exists in some small parts of the world today, although it does not get publicity it did in the past.

The ending of most slavery didn't get its start all that long ago, relatively speaking. It isn't that slavery is no longer a facet of the Game. It is that slavery is gaining a different connotation. The Orion and Sirian Empires certainly have slaves and they do consider Earthers as part of their property. If they succeed in their intent to return before the simultaneously incarnating depart, you will learn what being a slave means in the 21st century. It isn't pleasant when the race is alien and looks on you as livestock.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

In the US, the big brouhaha over slavery began in the early 19th century. This event was part of the Game. Slaves are not permitted to have slaves and, in preparation for the return of the Empire, the concept of Earthers having slaves must be done away with. There were well meaning people who were repulsed by the idea of slavery, but that in itself would not bring about the end of it. (Remember about trying to change the rules) Slavery would have ended eventually in the US without the massive bloodshed of the Civil War, but then you wouldn't have had a fear feast for the lower astral allies of the Empire. You also wouldn't be taking a major step toward the One World concept without the Civil War. The traitor-to-his-oath, Lincoln, caved under the One World concept when he didn't allow the southern states to leave the Union by following constitutional procedure. Way back in the early 1860's, the One World push had already started in the US.

Slavery is an experience. All Higher Selves know it. It is the incarnation that either delights or is repulsed by it, depending on the experience required. You will have been on both sides of that coin in several places in your incarnational experiences. Examples: Black slave in the southern US/slave owner in the Roman Empire...slave in England/slave owner in China. You must face up to these experiences. You will have full memories of ALL your experiences when your Final Incarnation summons back all of your Higher Self's energy streams. You will also see them for what they really are - experience, part of the Game. You can own slaves in Dungeons & Dragons or similar games of fun. These are very minor examples of the Game itself. While ruling your best friend's character as a slave, this does not change the friendship you have outside of the D&D style game. Likewise in the Game - the Higher Selves know it is a much grander version of a D&D style game.

All this whining about slavery is done by those incarnations stuck in low through low-Mid levels of progression. In the US, there are many blacks who cannot stop harping on the slavery issue. This is because it is used as a victimhood weapon and should be seen as such especially since none of them alive today have been slaves nor were their parents. Refer back to victimhood segments of Matrix 5.

Another group who uses the slavery victimhood weapon is the Jews. They'll go back so far as the Egyptian period where they were *not* the slaves of the bible as they would like to think. Of course any time one tends to disagree with one of these former slave clinging groups, they don't hesitate to walk around the room carrying their cross. They claim to want to be accepted for themselves, but constantly use a victimhood tactic if they don't get their way. This is spiritual immaturity. This is THEIR problem and THEIR experiential loop to overcome. Those people in these types of groups (there are more than just these two examples given), who are of Very Advanced and higher stages, recognize this and have moved beyond the victimhood ploy that those who enjoy the loop play. The key to remember here is that this IS the Game and these ARE segments of the Game. Race based shit is SO 3rd density.

One look at the cover of Matrix 5 and you can see what you *really look like*. Not only that you are all races/genders and both sides of all coins. The Learning Experience! When you entered the Game, you knew what was involved. You also knew the incarnations would create havoc of varying degrees until you achieved Very Advanced stages. Nevertheless, experience is the name of the Game!

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Observation: Terrorism & the Game

A minority group in one country decided that it doesn't want to be under the rule of their 'mother' country, so it engages in actions to disrupt the economy and the control of the 'mother' country. Small bands engage in violent acts, mostly under cover of darkness. Guerrilla attacks against regular military/government forces and against people (the majority) who want to remain part of the 'mother' country. Violence causes more violence. The rebels eventually succeed in ousting the 'mother' country forces with the assistance of foreigners.

In today's climate, these minority forces would be called terrorists. Their country was formed on the basis of 'terrorism'. This country is known today as the United States. The Boston Tea Party is considered a 'terroristic attack' against Boston merchants to give one example. Separatists regularly terrorized loyalists as well as British troops. Yet those terroristic activities are held up as 'good' when taught in American schools. Remember, back then, they were ALL British citizens.

By the victor, the history is written with their political slant and bias. As British citizens, violent acts against the crown were, obviously, against the law. Yet, what did the new American government do once organized? They made illegal for using the same tactic that put it into power. Examine and think carefully about the events. For a country founded on 'terrorist activities', there is something to hide when it forbids other similar activities and when it could not adhere to the law in the first place.

Now, America, as the world's bully, is telling everyone else what they should or should not do and uses threats, both economic and military to attempt to keep others in line. It was the terroristic-founded US that started using the word 'terrorism' to refer to others who didn't tow the American political line. Like 'Old MacDonald's Farm', here a terrorist, there a terrorist, everywhere a terrorist - the American and, conveniently, the British governments are attempting to rule everyone else. Why?

This is a major segment of the Game on Earth for this time. The British royals represent certain reptilian interests on Earth, as does the American government and especially the Bush family (at this time). Remember, the Orion Empire is planning to return, as I've discussed several times in earlier Matrix 5 materials.

They LOVE using the word 'terrorist' because they've discovered it pushes buttons in most people that will invoke fear. They form foreign policies that will encourage the same type of people today that decided they wanted to be free of Britain back then, to take actions against the people who (supposedly) elected the government that makes this heavy handed policy. They are blaming the American people due to the illusion that the people, as a whole, want these actions. The recent push of the pro-Israel bill in Congress just reaffirms that. In this scenario, the American people would deserve to reap what they sow. Their government, by proxy for the people (and false polls) are encouraging 'terroristic' actions in America.

The American people are also being manipulated by the Game to follow the illusions that their current, non-elected president spins for them. It was essential to the Game that Bush be made president and, if not elected, then appointed. This happened. These events are the Game in full motion. There is NOTHING you can do to stop these events.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

As an Awakened Final Incarnation, I observe. I can (and do) point out the Game's facets but NOT for the purpose of changing/challenging it. I do this for education.

With other levels of incarnations, participation in the Game's favor and against it (polarities) will continue until EndGame.

The Game MUST run its course.

If you try to halt it, you will fail, however the experiences you gain by either working for the Game's objectives or for those who seek to change the Game are invaluable to YOU and YOUR Path. The problem develops when others try to make their Path YOUR Path. You WILL learn not to do that and you will learn it at YOUR pace and in YOUR time.

The purpose of my pointing out Game operations is so you have the chance to learn from observing and to understand SOME of the mechanics/manipulations of the Game. Your 'salvation' lies in ultimately escaping from the Game. I've given you several things to consider in this message. EndGame is in motion.

Observation: Why the American Government Cries 'Wolf'

Ever since the Event of Sept 11, 01, the American government has been issuing attack warnings on almost a regular basis. Yet, NOTHING has happened. Why does a government who lives for paranoid 'security' feel it necessary to do this? Why does a government who avoids any positive communications on aliens, spread such obvious Chicken Little 'the sky is falling' empty warnings?

The Game is in play. The government fully knows what their part in the Game is. This facet of it (today) deals with desensitizing Americans. They know that if they keep harping on the 'threat of the moment' that people, not ever seeing evidence of it, will eventually stop paying attention to the cries of 'wolf'. Why? This is because when the next Event happens (not the one the government plans to cause, such as 9/11), people will be caught SO off-guard that it will be major banquet time for the Dark and the lowest astral entities who will gorge themselves on fear. More importantly, they also know that people who are wrapped in fear will do anything and obey any government directive to have what caused that fear removed.

The Orion Empire and the Dark polarity are both involved in these theatrics. Since Earth is, in these times, minion incarnate and when you add Higher Selves in low levels, mid levels and lower-mid Advanced levels, fear will become the emotion of the time, as it is today, but will be SO paramount that it will rule their lives. This is what is planned and in operation.

It is important that the Very Advanced and higher incarnates realize this and understand its implications. Depending on YOUR Path, you will make decisions necessary for you and YOUR experiences. My hope is that by presenting the Games tactics, you may be better equipped to make better decisions.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Observations: Osama Bin Laden

Osama has been busy in the past few years and America has been hand wringing over him. Why hasn't something been done about the situations he's responsible for? It's NOT Osama who people should be focusing on despite that's where the government wants you to look (an old magicians trick). They describe Osama as filthy rich. Ok, does he carry all of his money around with him? No, of course not. SO, where IS the money he's using to fund what he (in public) is in charge of? It's probably in several banks.

WHY hasn't any government gone after the banks where the money is? Because they are off limits and controlled by the planetary/alien rulers.

WHY hasn't any government gone after the countries where these banks are located. Obviously if you cut off his funds, he (or anyone else like that) is just another voice of discontent.

WHY does Osama continue to get funds and weaponry? Banks and countries where these banks are located AND the countries who sell him weaponry.

WHY were 5 (so far according to the news) Arabs trained as pilots for these huge planes that they piloted to crash? You just can't be a foreigner and walk up to these schools and waltz on it. You have to have financial backing (banks) and foreign government backing. This foreign government would NOT be at odds with the US (Libya, Iraq, Iran, N. Korea, etc). It would have to be a country who, on the surface, seems friendly to America.

To wrap up - why doesn't the government deal with these criminal banks and their host countries and cut off the life blood of these terrorist organizations? These are some of the hard questions they DON'T want you to ask. But, then it means the government must also be involved. BINGO! Now you have one feather in the bird of why they want so many minions/low through mid levels around. There is more, but I've given you a lot to go on here.

Observation: Semi-Global Mantra- "Leader of the Free World"

The American president is the 'leader' of the "free world". Really? Was there an election held (that no one participated in) that bestowed this title? Why is the American president deserving of this title? Definitely not, because America is not a free country. It is no freer than others and less free than some. Yes, there is the mythological belief in American freedoms, but this just is not true today or ever. I could go into a lengthy litany of American duplicity and lies, but here's a few:

*Ask the Native Americans about American honor and freedom in regard to American treaties and genocide.

*Ask slaves back in the Civil War and before about 'all men are created equal' and American blacks after the Civil War about how their newly awarded 'freedoms' made them equals to European Americans (get in the BACK of the bus).

*Ask the Irish in the 1800's when signs were up 'Irish not welcome' or 'not hired'.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

*Research the Manifest Destiny (might makes right) declaration from the Supreme Court.

*Ask gays why they have to struggle to get basic benefits that hets think are unique to their orientation.

These few examples plus LOTS more show that there is nothing more than bullying by Americans to the rest of the world when it suits their purposes. If 'all men are created equal', these would be moot topics. In America, they say you have the 'right to pursue happiness'. However what they don't say is, yes you can 'pursue' it, you just are not likely to gain it. Communist countries are 'terrible' they said and still say. Why? They aren't 'free'. Hmmm, Americans, except in select cases, neither are you, so what's up? These other countries do not, for the most part, have the illusions of freedom that Americans are deluded by. Other countries will tell their people what they can and can't do - outright. America is deceptive about it coating the government's edicts with the flag. AS LONG AS AMERICANS BELIEVE THEY'RE FREE THEY WILL NEVER AWAKEN TO WHAT IS TRUE. This IS a major part of the Game (North American version). American isn't a bastion of freedoms, it's an icon of illusions. The government FEARS people waking up to this.

Why does America bully other nations? Because 'might makes right'. America is a Cancer ruled country which is big on telling others what THEY should be doing, but don't they DARE point fingers at America's many faults. Do as I say, not as I do. For Very Advanced and Final Incarnations, waking up to the Game and MANY of its facets are required to spiral out of the Game. In these very late stages, FIGHTING the Game is not what we do. The Game MUST proceed at its pace and schedule. You've won when you wake up to it and refuse to play it any longer or any more than necessary to accomplish your incarnational goals. At the same time, we allow those who want to play the Game to continue to do so (Law of Allowance). If having the illusions removed from you is more than you can bear, then you are not ready for Matrix 5 materials nor are you yet Very Advanced. That's ok. You are where you are supposed to be, but that is NOT where we are. Lots to think about, as usual.

Observations: Winged Reptilian Emblem & American Ditty

In a current episode (Apr 11) of *Farscape* (Sci-Fi channel), there is a scene in the Peacekeepers' command carrier where a huge, wall mounted emblem is displayed of a winged (royal) reptilian. This is close to the Orion Empire's queen's elite sector of the Orion military. It does exist.

Also interesting in *Farscape* is that they refer to the police state military as 'Peacekeepers' which is the same title used for Earth's occupation forces around the globe. Think about this and the above comment and draw conclusions.

The power give-away ditty on US money (and appears elsewhere), "In god we trust", encourages you to conform to trusting the alien master(s) since the 'god' they refer to is the deity of the bible which is alien. The motto of Very Advanced and Final Incarnations, in this matter, is "In NO god do we trust". Take back your power!

I've just read how one Lightsider group, after praying (can you believe it) to the nebulous 'god' of theirs named 'Isness', is encouraging their followers to rise up against the Game. That's like saying, 'the Dark side needs more energy'. When you fight against the Dark, you

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

feed it. That's part of polarity energy exchange. Don't get caught up in the passions being stoked these days. Engame is upon us and it is essential to Very Advanced and Final Incarnations to keep their composure. However, low Advance and mid-Advanced WILL fight the Game. It's part of THEIR path and experience. Remember the Law of Allowance and apply it according to your comprehension and level of Advancement.

The Game and Dinotopia

In the *TV Guide* (May 11-17, 2002), open the cover and see a 2 page, color ad for Dinotopia "A Secret World is about to be revealed", says the ad. This is a 3 part mini-series by Disney. Disney is HEAVILY involved in the Game. This series begins on Sunday May 12 with a 2 hour first part. A quote from *TV Guide* (p.106): "Wonderful World of Disney mounts a lavish three-part fantasy about dinosaurs of many varieties who peacefully coexist with humans in a utopian society."

The cover of *TV Guide* (home mailed issue) features the mini-series, although the store version has *Star Wars II* on the cover. Coincidence? Think about it.

This is an effort by the planetary rulers, who KNOW about the intended return of the Orion Empire, to put a spin on the reptilians. They say this mini-series is a fantasy. That IS correct. The genuine reptilians do not act like they portray them in this upcoming show. They'd like you to beLIEve that the reptilians are your friend. Yes, they'll help themselves TO you. I will be interested in watching this 3-parter just to see what they are selling. The Empire IS on its way back. *Star Wars* is more like it though. Don't be disarmed by, what seems like, a cutsie show.

A major US insurance company has a new series of ads being shown on US markets. I've seen 2 versions of this ad so far. One has a lizard featured in the ad and the other has a human. In both ads, the phrase "cold blooded, reptilian balance" is needed for us "warm blooded" is used. This is a brazen move by the reptilians on Earth. Add this to Dinotopia, Figment (Disney character) and countless other prominent lizards portrayed as cutsie. The real thing is anything BUT cute.

This is the first time that I've seen them overtly state the 'superiority' of reptilians to humans in a factual, non-science fiction way. The reptilians are NOT balanced. If you have read all the Matrix 5 materials, you know what Balance is. The reptilians thrive on the Dark polarity. Look at the Orion Empire and the reptilians active on Earth. It's all about power and control, but NEVER 'balance'. Keep an eye out for this type of reptilian promotion. The Empire is moving to return and their agents on Earth are trying to get us use to it, all in the illusion of 'cute'.

The Game and Dinotopia: Revisited

Dinotopia, Disney's attempt to portray the reptilians as kindly, love & light beings, was not all that interesting to me. However, there were a couple of things I took note of, one of which was the book entitled, "The Care and Teaching of Humans". Another was, at the end of the mini-series, Disney announces that Dinotopia will return in the fall as a series and showed a reptilian hand, palm outward touching a human hand also palm outward. Remember to consider the opposites. What they are trying to let you know, according to the Game, is presented as the opposite of what is. The book is more like the old Twilight Zone

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

"To Serve Man" cookbook and a "Handbook for the Care and Feeding of Humans as Livestock". The two species' palms touching is pure fabrication. You don't make friends with your food and the reptilians consider Earther humans to be a far lower species and, therefore insignificant. This is also a deception.

Abundant commercials for next week's Disney film of loveable lizards were shown during the 3-parter. The drastic increase in love the lizzies is part of the return to the Orion Empire and the return of the queen that is, for the most part, considered inevitable. This is a major flow in the Game and a darling of 3rd density Dark polarity.

Another reason for the return of the Empire is the core nature of the game itself - Earther Higher Self incarnates, the ultimate frustrating point of the sequential incarnates. Nevertheless, it is a central part of the Game, which is drawing to a close the Earther Higher Self portion as those Higher Selves are preparing to exit the Game and move on. The Game will continue without these major pieces as the sequential incarnates will continue to SLOWLY plod along on their Path without the 'distraction' of Earther Higher Selves.

Symbols: The Dragon and the Phoenix

When I was in China for 10 days, I was shown many references to the dragon and the phoenix being representations of the Emperor and the Emperess respectively. When touring the Ming Emperors' tombs outside Beijing, I saw the Emperor's dragon throne and the Emperess' phoenix throne. Both symbols significantly present in their tombs as well as in the Forbidden City. When I had my picture taken wearing imperial robes, the dragon was significant on the embroidered design.

The dragon is a direct link to the Orion Empire in all Earther cultures. It is not as well known that the phoenix is also a symbol of the Orion Empire especially a significant segment of the Orion queen's influence. I found one Ming era teapot interesting. It depicts the phoenix subduing the dragon. This DID happen in ancient Orion history when the females, in a violent coup, became the dominants in Orion reptilian society. I flew a China Air flight from Beijing to Shanghai. The symbol of China Air is the phoenix. It is on the aircraft itself as well as the ticket stub I saved. Notice they did not choose the general symbol for the Orion Empire, the dragon, but rather the Orion queen's symbol, the phoenix. Rigel is allied with the Orion Empire and Rigel was the prime designer of the Asian peoples.

When I studied with the Native American shamans for 12 years, the phoenix was revealed as connected to the Native American's star origins. This is not commonly known and it took me almost 6 years to receive that bit of information. The phoenix is a common symbol used by the queen's genetic scientists, along with the caduceus. The different symbols refer to different sections of the genetic command structures. The caduceus is the scientific segments while the phoenix is the political segment.

The phoenix is central to the largest city in Arizona as well. Yet, I remember an Apache shaman teacher I had say that in the old days the city, now known as Phoenix, was considered so evil beneath the ground (underground base) that shamans were buried face down to attempt to keep the evil away. Much still goes on beneath Arizona's surface today.

The phoenix is a prime symbol of the rulers of the world, the Illuminati and so on. Their connection, while originally to the Orion queen, was switched to the rebel queen who has been in control of Earth for several millennia now. The 'true' phoenix is returning, as I've

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

said in earlier messages. ALL of these are considered main elements of the Game. Bringing these things to your attention may alert you to look deeper and with a more critical eye to symbols and Game participation. It can greatly assist you when you desire to spiral out and to watch, when you are Advanced enough, how the Game's major pieces may move.

When the US began as an individual country, the phoenix was pushed for as the symbol of the new country. Do your own research if you wish to know more on that. Dragons and the phoenix - all symbols of the Orion Empire. Watch and learn.

Observation: McCarthyism returns as McBushyism

There was an article on Rense.com entitled 'Bush And Friends Try To Quash Criticism Of 'War On Terror' On The Front. It's rare for me to mention something from Rense because it must have relevance to Matrix 5. It shows a major shift in the Game in the U.S. because of overt suppression of illusionary freedoms. Note one person below says Americans have freedom of speech but there are consequences to that freedom. With that perspective the WHOLE world has 'freedom of speech' because anyone anywhere can say anything ONCE. THAT is NOT 'freedom of speech'. Just as McCarthy, in the early 1950's, used fear and guilt wrapped up in the flag, this horror has returned, now 50 years later, with McBushyism.

This manipulation by the Game is part of the return of the Orion Empire. As an overt member of the Empire, Earth will become female dominant and fascist (just like Mintaka). With the UN-American McBushyisms, they use guilt, fear and more to attempt to force conformity. These are the real Anti-Americans. Those who buck that system are Higher Self incarnates (minion incarnates would NEVER buck the system as long as they are fed/watered) who want the experience of clashing with the Game. They have a lot of courage, but then, TRUE courage is an Advanced Higher Self trait. It's the courage to be an individual. As for my Path, it is not to confront the Game, however I will expose segments of it so you know what is happening and how manipulation attempts are working. You can only make your decisions based on what you know. Once you know, whether you believe or not, the decisions made by you will be based on the Path YOUR Higher Self has chosen. Do what YOU feel you must. Try to remember the Universal Laws and experience what you will.

Observation: 9/11 Media Circus

The destruction of the World Trade Center in NYC, the attacks in Washington and other connected events would indicate the War Wild Card is in play. With all those thousands of deaths, you're not going to see the Americans sit back and let that pass. This will be viewed as infinitely worse than Pearl Harbor. So, now we finally have action. The lesser level incarnates will be wailing over the physical deaths and planning 'revenge'. The Very Advanced should now be perked up to watch how these events will unfold as the crank of events in 3rd density Earth takes a major turn. Now is the time to observe and there's PLENTY to watch.

Yesterday, the dirge of wailing over the *old* event of one year ago was blasting through the media. Radio and television droned on over 'oh, poor us'. I turned on BBC America's 6pm news, hoping for some real news. No way. They had this sad faced woman (who looked ready to lose her composure) doing nothing for 25 minutes but last year's event. Of course the same was true for American national news. Not only that, but I notice that when I flipped from BBC or NBC to a non-news channel that the mood lightened. It was much more

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

rewarding watching reruns of The Beverly Hillbillies on TV Land than the self-pitying news. There was a constant subliminal, electronic feed of sorrow coming from the new channels. I was able to physically feel this emotional charge when changing channels back to news. From BBC (heavy) to TV Land (light) to NBC (heavy) to Sci-Fi (light). Every time I went back to the news, a heavy wave of negative vibration shot out of the set.

The Game loves to pull this shit when there is something else going on that they don't want you to pay attention to. From my point of view, the new "moon" that took up residence around Earth should have been the lead story (refer to the previous segment on this site for that story). Well, they are attempting to hide this real event from the general public. Instead they are trying to whip up hatred against enemies, real and/or mostly *engineered/imagined*. They *want* the war on Iraq. They will do anything they can to ensure there will be a major war with Iraq. If you are playing in the Game, you will do your part to help this war - flag wave/patriotic song ditties, etc. If you are in the observer mode, you will notice (depending on your level of Advancement) how the Game is taking the Game players for a ride and manipulating them to do its will. If they aren't getting the support they demand, they'll cause more serious mischief here.

In the office where I work, only one person was overtly caught up in that patriotic crap. She was the one who told everyone to wear 'red/white & blue' for Sept 11. Instead, only she came in wearing that costume. I wore a purple shirt. During the day, a several co-workers complained to me about all this whining that the propaganda mills generate to control the population. Today's daily newspaper wails, "America Weeps". It should say "Some Americans, In Full Body ID, Cry Like Babies". ONLY the body ID'd person and the Game player will fall for all this 9/11 melodrama, especially since the origins for 9/11 are not where they want you to believe they are. The news yesterday also said that they will be placing an "eternal flame" on the site. THAT is Illuminating trade marking, as with Diana and JFK. Those who believe the official lines for the old event are in the fog of deception. Lots of experiences and observations here. Try to look deeper at these events passing through.

Observations: Setting Up For Act III of the Event

Act II of the Event is progressing to war. Act III will be the consequences of Act II. These people have proven they will meet fire with fire, but the Event must progress on. What will be interesting is if aliens show up as that the Alien Wild Card would trump the War Wild Card. This is all a field day of experiences/observations.

Observation: Wild Card - World War III

From watching/reading the news (remember that 'news' does not necessarily mean 'truth'), it seems that American dictator Bush is dragging the world into what is shaping up as World War III. World War III is *one* of the several wild cards the Game has to play during the final stages of EndGame. This is the card, many believe, will be *the* card. Don't count on it, however it IS a Wild Card and that has several possibilities to it.

Problem/solution/reaction is how the Game and the polarities try and steer the directions that *they* want people to take. Bush uses the artificially created group of "terrorists" as the problem. He tells you that war is the *only* way to deal with this issue and, by the way, we need your illusionary freedoms to be surrendered as well. They use high drama to create the

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

problem (9/11/01) because Americans are slow to move without something like this. Pearl Harbor was *allowed* to happen by FDR to drag America into WWII. Yes, it could have been prevented.

I noticed on BBC America World News tonight that the European polls say 'no war without United Nations direction'. Now THAT is significant for where the Game & polarities want Earth to go. These Europeans are no longer looking to their national governments for solutions, but the *intended* world government. This is what the polarities want people to do. The Game's direction is a One World Government. All this bullshit about 'terrorists' is just to use fear to get everyone to give away their power.

If this WWII Wild Card does play, you will have to decide what *YOU* will do. Will you play the Game by waving flags, cursing *engineered* enemies, demanding everyone be rabid against these people, etc? If you do, that's totally your lessons to learn in your current incarnation. What I will do is to stay within the Balance path and be a neutral. I will not flag wave, rabidly curse an "enemy" or anything else along those lines. I will not support anyone on either side. No yellow, green, chartreuse, or magenta ribbons either as these all indicate one's support of the positions they represent. I will observe, make notes and watch the Game in full action from the sidelines. I am not urging anyone else to do what I'm doing. I'm urging you to do what *you* feel *you* must. I would suggest you don't mindlessly react. Geez, if you're reading the Matrix 5 materials, you should be beyond that! Think before you act. *DON'T react.* Expect events to pick up and move rapidly. Meanwhile, observe and learn while you still can.

Observations: "The Need for a Gun" as shown on Stargate SG-1, First Wave, etc.

While watching such TV shows as *Farscape*, *Stargate SG-1*, *First Wave*, etc, I see the constant "need for having a gun in hand" by the lead characters. In *Farscape*, Crichton nearly panics if his gun is taken away. In *First Wave*, Foster feels impotent without a gun. In *Stargate SG-1*, Colonel O'Neill whines and near panics if an alien group tells him not to bring a gun to their planet. What is all this need for a gun?

Each of these characters is dead on mid-level which is dead common in 3rd density Earth. They have no spiritual understanding and believe the body is the center to their existence. They don't believe they have any power without that gun. Those who are firmly established in the Advanced levels don't require a gun. These Advanced people have (to various degrees) increasing confidence that their physical is not the omega of all and are coming to an increase of Higher Self control over the physical (which is at the height in 3rd density in shim's Final Incarnation).

Something else, in *Stargate SG-1*, one of the most 'advanced' alien groups (Asgaard), chooses mid-level/zero spirituality Colonel O'Neill as the one they will deal with (contactee). O'Neill is permanently attached to his gun and is a nationalist. Here again we have their so-called 'advanced' aliens picking the worst one they can to be their go-between with Earthers. Did they pick Daniel Jackson, who has at least some Advanced (lower) traits and a terrific background in Earth's myths? No, he might ask the 'wrong' questions and is not as easily manipulated.

Then there was this one episode where another alien group says if they deal with Earthers, they require the whole planet to know of their existence and what is involved. (Power/control groups shiver at this type of declaration). These aliens ask a valid question,

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

if the Asgaard are such 'friends' why do they limit their friendship? Also, if these Asgaard are so 'noble' why do they allow themselves, to have the planetary populations they 'control', worship them as deities? These are all excellent questions, but, of course, the show's writers have to make this type of alien 'evil', when they are not really. However, this is body centered Earthers I'm talking about here. It's a different thing if you're in a war zone to have a gun handy, but to be so attached to guns that you can't function efficiently without it on your person (Crichton, Foster, O'Neill, etc), then you can see where the person is (and isn't) in their progression.

Farscape Season One #6

The Sci-Fi channel is releasing their excellent series on video and DVD. Tonight I received DVD#6 which has 2 episodes from the first season. I am recommending you either rent or buy this. If you can't find it locally, you can get it at a reduced price at www.buy.com. Here's why: I've written that you can see what the Sirians look like (not exact but close) in the first of the two episodes - "Till The Blood Runs Clear". If you want a pretty good idea of these wolfish allies of the Orion Empire and how they act, this is the best depiction I've seen yet. The real Sirians are even MORE vicious, however.

The second episode in #6 is "Rhapsody In Blue". John Crichton, the central figure, is an Earther who finds himself in a part of our galaxy where there are NO humans. Crichton is as mid-level spiritually as you can get. Zero in the Advanced level. In this episode, he is dealing with an encounter with Delvians (blue, plant beings with advanced mental capabilities). They do well in making him believe what they want. His Higher Self allows this for the experience. BUT when he's told he's different/weird (almost every first season episode), it's his vibration, even in the mid-level, that emanates since he's having simultaneous incarnations on Earth despite one incarnation in another part of the galaxy. He's told that he can help Zhaan regain what she needs from within. Zhaan tells him how he can be seriously damaged for wanting to engage in this ritual. This is when Crichton's Higher Self kicks in overriding the incarnation. Crichton gives Zhaan some advice that is quite advanced (for a mid-level) and that a mid-level just wouldn't have. When the event is over, Crichton complains because he can't remember what happened. That's because it was an event between a simultaneously incarnating Higher Self and a sequential Higher Self. Crichton's Higher Self has stored the info, but it isn't necessary for shim's incarnation to remember at this time. You will have to get the video/dvd and see what YOU can observe. I found this MOST interesting and urge any who want to test their perceptions to view.

Farscape & Stargate SG-1, 2/7/03

I was surprised to find a few interesting observations on last night's (Feb 7,03) Sci-Fi Channel programs Farscape and Stargate SG-1. In Farscape, a Scarran female leader was depicted. When she came on screen, I was surprised to see how what she was wearing was very similar to what Orion reptilian female royals sometimes wear, especially the headpiece she had on. The Scarran female was also referred to as a member of the ruling class.

Later in the same program, a Scarran dreadnaught was hunting the central character's ship, Moya. The Scarran ship was amazingly similar to the ship that was hiding within the Hale-Bopp comet's tail when it passed through this system. When Hale-Bopp was visible here, I went out of body to see if there was anything hiding within the tail. There was a huge, black ship that looked similar to a 4 bladed fan. The central core was round with one 'blade'

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

extending, on a 45 degree angle, from each quarter. The windows on the blades were different than the Scarran ship, though, which showed red windows. The Hale-Bopp ship had standard light glowing from their windows. Needless to say, I was very surprised to see this on tv.

Following this episode, Stargate SG-1 featured one of the Gua'uld female system lords using a genetic altering machine to instantly change a person's genetic structure. AGAIN, this is very similar to the types of machines that the alien genetic scientists used to alter Ancient Earthers into genders. Whoa...and it's on television too! A lot of interesting sightings are out there if you but observe. With these from last night added to my observational list, I know there will continue to be more. This is EndGame. I've also found it interesting that the White House dictator and his henchmen are using the term 'EndGame' as well these days. Keep your observational antenna raised!

Farscape & Stargate SG-1, 2/14/03

The Sci-Fi channel's 2 showcase programs, *Farscape* and *Stargate SG-1*, continue to educate in a fictional setting. The Earth planetary rulers once stated that they could tell the people exactly what is going on and they wouldn't believe it. Information continues to show up but you must be a sharp observer to catch it and sort through the fictional elements. Last night's episodes of these 2 series programs were loaded with jewels.

The *Farscape* episode, A Constellation of Doubt, centered on an interview and commentary about the alien crew's visit to Earth. The type of aliens you see surrounding John Crichton in *Farscape* are not the policy makers with the exception of Rygel VI. Rygel excluded, these beings are the ones that the genuine policy makers would want to keep as far away from Earth as possible. The 'Peacekeepers' even have a death penalty for their race if they become 'contaminated' by alien association. It is because most aliens are similar to this crew that the quarantine of Earth exists, as discussed elsewhere in Matrix 5.

The average, friendly, sequential alien would be most interesting to talk with. There are many friendly type aliens out there. Semjase of Erra in the Pleiades was one. If you read Meier's materials, she was chastised for accepting gifts from Earthers and not allowed to keep more than a stuffed bear. On the other hand, there are very hostile to Earthers out there as well, such as the Orion and Sirian Empires.

No matter what planet the crew of Moya visit in the series, it's just like going to a different neighborhood. Yet, when they arrive on Earth, it's a whole different story. The aliens are fascinated by the Earther experience. Remember that these beings are sequential aliens used to conformity on a planetary scale, and here they find people who are very individual. The danger, as the sequential leaders perceive, is that actually experiencing the simultaneous existence to any extent will cause defections from simultaneous to sequential and a far faster rate. This is the Game and the sequential players are guarding their territory.

It is interesting that the alien interviews, in this episode, broadcast on television brought out comments like:

- "if Earth is remembered at all, it'll be for the quality of it's manual labor." This from Rygel VI who, as a former empire leader knows about enslaving worlds. An Orion thought form.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

- "Earth must learn it won't always win." This from General D'Argo after assessing Earth's lack of technological sophistication compared to alien races. That is SO true.
- Other comments: "Earth is technologically inferior" and "current defenses could not stop invasion by aliens".

Remember the Alien Wild Card and the intended return of the Orion queen. Read between the lines and connect the dots!

This episode was followed by *Stargate SG-1's* episode, Disclosure. In this the Chinese, British and French were finally told about the Stargate program due to an imminent invasion by aliens that require the Earth to unite. The Americans, in typical arrogant style tell the others that they, with Russian support, should keep the program under their control. An American senator wants to transfer the control to an NSA type organization away from the military. That's like jumping from the frying pan into the fire! The Chinese wisely say that they would have to inform their people about this program so people can get ready. The Chinese position is correct! Of course the Americans respond with that old ditty of people aren't ready, yet they refuse to educate the people in order TO get ready! Control freaks who treat the population like infants. In the end the Grey alien "supreme commander" gives veiled orders to the governments that they want the military in control. Awed by the alien technology and appearance, they all give in. The main key here is the Alien Wild Card: invasion imminent. Another example of the Orion Empire's return for those who can spot the connections.

Apart from this, I want to pass on some information to the reader about the *real* Stargate. I have spoken with Val on and off about the genuine Stargate for several years. Yes, it does exist. While the technology is used in the film, *They Live*, that film does not show what the gate itself looks like. It really does look very similar to the gate used in the *Stargate* film and series. It also operates with the watery-looking discharge on connecting. If you are interested in more on this subject, I suggest you get the Winter 2003 issue of *The Montauk Pulse* (vol 2, #17). Read the lead article The Pyramid of Sound by Preston Nichols. *The Montauk Pulse* is published by Sky Books, PO Box 769, Westbury, NY 11590. Subscriptions are \$19/yr and are released quarterly. I was glad to see that someone had released data on the gate.

In the Montauk Pulse article, reference is made to a group called the WingMakers. Exactly who they are is up in the air. It sounds like just another sequential alien tampering project. Keep that in mind when reading that article and DON'T get dazzled by the technology. You don't need a Stargate to travel to other worlds or densities. Those who cannot yet do, cling to technology, and, like a drug, the need for more and more technology is addictive and very competitive.

Observations: V and V-The Final Battle

The mid-80's television movies, *V* and *V-The Final Battle*, are now both out on DVD. I just finished watching both of them and view them totally differently than when I saw them on TV. If you haven't seen these films, you might want to at least rent them. They had been released on VHS several years back. *V* depicts an alien invasion of Earth by reptilians. Much of *V* is based on the Orion Empire, real reptilian aliens and their agenda. In the short lived series that followed these two films, more reptilian culture was shown. These have not yet been released, but they have been rerun on the Sci-Fi channel. Unfortunately the *V* theme was written to deceive as well as enlighten Earther audiences. In reality, the outcome would

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

be quite different than the story portrays to lull Earthers into a deception of just how intelligent and capable the Orion Empire is.

Some notable scenes in the film:

*Humans taken as a food source - seemingly endless rows of humans encased in containers for the trip back to the home worlds. The humans are kept just barely alive in a form of stasis. While they do show the reptilians eating birds and small animals live, they indicate (but don't show) that they like ALL their food live. Earther audiences couldn't handle seeing reptilians eating humans. In *V-The Final Battle* they show a human-as-food processing plant. Humans are placed in containers here after being wrapped in a cocoon-like substance (alien preservative). The same idea was shown in *Killer Klowns From Outer Space* where humans are also shown being taken as food and encased in a cocoon or balloon. In this film, you must observe beneath the clown exterior and see what they are trying to tell you. There is a scene here where the 'clown' alien drains a body of its blood by sucking it through a straw. The Dark rulers of Earth have boasted they could tell Earthers exactly what is going on and no one would believe it. This is what you have in both of these films. Eating of humans has been a theme in several films over the years.

*Reptilians appear as humans. This is a reference to their shape shifting abilities. The human skin does not rip off, as shown in the 2 films. Also, not all reptilians shape shift. Another flaw here is they show the reptilians as physically similar to humans in matters of strength. This is absolutely NOT true. They are taller than humans, as I've said in earlier segments, and far stronger. Earthers in the 2 V films give the reptilians a good smack and down they fall. No way! You give the reptilians a physical punch and they'll just get pissed off and have their way with you. Physical confrontation with a reptilian is a sure way to be dispatched to the astral! Reptilians are also very rapid in movements. If they portrayed reptilians, in the V series, as they really are, it would have been a whole different story. They would destroy a whole city to do away with a terrorist cell of humans. They would do this without second thought. The reptilians are the oldest race in the galaxy with technology that is unparalleled. The human rebels would have been dealt with quickly and mercilessly. What you see in the film is pure Hollywood pandering to human illusions of physical superiority. Remember what I've said in Matrix 5, it's the spiritual advancements Earther humans have and that's where we are the most advanced. Review Matrix 5 on these topics.

*Impregnation of human by reptilian - Human teenage female whores around with reptilian hunk (appearing). Here you seen a human female in search of power. The reptilian slips her the forked tongue and gets her pregnant per her vamping. In trying to use her energy vampiric ability, she got WAY more than she bargained for. Talk about experiences and 'serves you right'. She has twins (no way did she appear to be carrying twins). One looks human, but the forked tongue comes out. That was good for a laugh from me. The second one was a reptilian with blue eyes. The second one dies early on, but the first starts shedding her skin and aging rapidly. The outward appearance is blond human (as that would happen with the dominant reptilian genes), but she spits poison on this other little girl. In the show, the little girl recovers. In reality, she'd have died almost instantly. Reptilian females DO spit poison. This girl becomes the 'star child' with impressive psychic ability. I don't know what the writers were smoking when they came up with that. They would like you to believe that mating with the aliens produces the ideal super race. That is alien propaganda popular with the 'dying race' theory. The reptilians LOVE sex for sex, not for romance. The reptilians are bisexual. They'll do it with anyone they choose. Read Matrix II for insights on this. Sci-fi is full of all aliens looking to human females as the galactic

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

ideal. This is just NOT true and another Earther fantasy. The same goes for breeding. Sci-fi would have you believe that any species can breed with any other. While this can happen with some, it cannot with most. Look at nature. How much inter-species mating do you see? Exactly! Reptilians with humans would be like cats with dogs.

*The virus/bacteria gets them - The Orion and the Sirian Empires have conquered countless systems and planets. Their science is unmatched, including medical. They have been to Earth many times and never really left. Do you think, as in War of the Worlds, that common germs will be their undoing here? They created human life as we know it today. This end is just another Earther fantasy. Earth military (especially USA) has been trying to develop something to zap the aliens. The aliens know this. The aliens are unimpressed. What is even more unimpressive is how Earthers got the better of the aliens in Independence Day. That computer idea is so laughable. The aliens had to pee themselves from laughing so hard over the idea of it. At the end of *V-The Final Battle*, the aliens race off Earth and hide behind the Moon. IF, and it is a huge IF, the humans managed to annoy the reptilians to this extent, one of their Death Stars would blow up Earth and this system would have 2 asteroid belts - end of story. Reptilians do NOT think like Earther humans, although Earther humans never seem to tire of transferring their behavior patterns on alien races.

I'll stop my observations here. There are many more to note, but better for you to observe them on your own. ALWAYS read between the lines or beneath the scenes in films like the ones listed here. Go beneath the obvious and discover a wealth of hidden gems. The more Advanced you are, the more you can unearth.

Observations: *First Wave* Episode on the Sci-Fi Channel

First Wave Messages

The Sci-fi channel show, *First Wave*, is about the first wave of aliens on Earth getting ready for the major invasion called the Second Wave, which is about to happen. In the episode aired Aug 25, the main character, Cade Foster, was taken into a pocket dimension where he met an alien who tried to tell him how to defeat the Gua (reptilian invaders). It was a mixture of truth and misinformation (what else is new). The alien told Cade that in order to defeat the Gua, he had to 'forgive' them their nature of invading/enslaving planets. If he could do this, he would win. Cade, being a pure Mid level incarnate thinks the alien is talking about a military victory. The alien does nothing to discourage that. A better way to put the advice is not to 'forgive' them, since *forgiveness is something requested for a transgression*. The nature of the reptilians just IS and does not require 'forgiveness', but rather understanding of what they are and the need for employing the Law of the Universe called Allowance. Allowance says you allow beings to be what they are. It's part of the Game that the reptilians invade/enslave/dine on people. How many times do we here "it's the nature of the animal". That applies to all creatures. Why do you need to allow these things to happen? Because we are immortal beings and the 3rd density is a temporary learning ground where the worst that can happen is the body you occupy is killed. This is part of the experience as well.

Back to Cade Foster: He CAN win if he follows the Laws of the Universe as he will spiral out of the Game, thus defeating the aliens at their own level by denying them their victory. Remembering who you are and why you are here circumvents the Game and brings you above it. So they kill everyone you know in the physical. Are they dead or do they always

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

live? If you don't know that answer, you don't belong reading my materials. The alien told Cade that he would have to sacrifice friends (allow them to die to save others). Cade was told that many have died due to his inability to kill the alien leader occupying this woman's body. (Damned het males and their DNA commands - "I can't do that to a woman" bullshit). Unfortunately, Cade's level is so body ID'd that he has sacrificed hundreds of people to selfishly cling to 2 people, 1 of whom the alien leader possesses the body.

If you cling to the Game, you will want a military victory over the aliens WHICH IS IMPOSSIBLE! My chiropractor is in that mode saying how he can 'take out' reptilians. Such a fool. He misses the point and is playing the Game. They WANT you to resist. They WANT you to try and deny them their prize. This will not bring you anything but very hard experiences, which, at certain levels, may be what your Higher Self wants. Finals and the VERY Advanced rise above the Game, step over the bodies and realize what is REALLY going on. It is NOT cold/hard (common complaint of the levels below Very Advanced), it is reality.

Another Cade flaw shown, which is one I run into ALL the time, is that he wants to learn quickly, without much effort and with limited commitment. "I just want the power and I want it now" attitude is what he has, always running around with his gun and VERY insecure without it. Clinging to your gun will keep you hooked on 3rd density. The power isn't in a gun, it's within yourself. Remember and live the Laws of the Universe as they show the way to spiral out of the Game.

Observations on the Concept of Home Ownership in America

Own your home and be independent" the advertisement says. This is just one, but a major one, of American illusions of freedom. If you really owned your home and property, you would not be required to pay property taxes nor have it randomly 'condemned' by local governments for their convenience. If you REALLY owned your own home and property AND you decided you wanted to pay taxes for certain services, the town you lived in would have a list of services and cost per home for participating in these services. You probably would want police, fire and trash services, but, if you had no kids, you wouldn't want school services. IF you really owned your home/property, they couldn't legally do anything to force you to pay. If you REALLY owned your home/property, the town couldn't condemn it just to build some structure (tunnel, mall, etc) they wanted. I've read of perfectly good homes being 'condemned' because the town wanted to bully something through. The illusion is 'I own my own property'. The reality is you are a cash cow for the many governments who ALL have their hands grabbing for your wallet/purse. This means you are just RENTING the property from the state. You may own your house, but you can't really OWN the property. If they condemn your property, you could pay to move your home and you know what that must cost. Why do people allow governments to control them when it should be the other way around? That's one reason why they want so many minion incarnations, who just love to follow and obey. Home/property ownership in America is an illusion.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Observations on the Concept of Freedom of Speech in America

As I've said several times in Matrix 5, America is based on illusions that just are not true. As long as the overwhelming majority of people believe these illusions, they will remain. The first illusion buster I did on this group site was the non-existent 'home ownership in America'. Now it's time for the next illusion buster 'freedom of speech in America'. We are constantly bombarded with the propaganda that we have freedom of speech in America. This is NOT true, but they want you to believe it is. In actuality, speech is becoming more and more restricted with the populace dancing to the polarity piper's tune. Look at those grand 4th of July spectacles. These are in place to bolster America's illusionary freedoms. They are a lie.

I was talking to someone the other day who said he quit his job because people at work were using the word 'nigger'. He is not black. He told me he has a black friend and didn't like hearing it. Well, if we really have freedom of speech, you could say whatever you like. True freedom of speech means you are unrestricted in everyday verbiage. You don't have to like what you hear, but people have the right to express themselves, even if in poor taste.

Even go back 150 years before today's technology. Was there freedom of speech here? Absolutely not. Slave owners were free to say whatever they liked, but resorted to violence when the contrary was said. Even after slavery, blacks were still called niggers, but they could not respond with a negative word about those who used that term. If there was TRUE freedom of speech, the blacks could have freely said what they wanted. Today the reverse is true. Blacks can say whatever they want but whites cannot. Both are valid examples, NOT of freedom of speech, but rather *might makes right*.

Those in control using their position to force themselves on those who can't. The list of 'you can't say' is growing yearly, BUT the myth of freedom of speech is held on to even though it doesn't exist. Now laws are changed so that men cannot comment on women based on gender, BUT women still comment on men, based on gender. Even if both genders were forbidden to comment, how do those who believe in the illusion comment on freedom of speech. How many times have you been told and heard others say, "You can't say that". Use the masses to enforce conformative directives. This is also one reason why they want so many minion incarnations. Minions tend to obey as long as they are fed and watered.

Now as to the why of what's going on. In the Second Edition of M5, I discuss the sequentials in the Game. These same beings are trying to enforce THEIR desired roles in the Game on Earthers to retard their spiraling out. Refer to the Second Edition or the new supplemental materials for more on that. Since Earth is ruled by the Dark polarity and the aliens, they figure if they can impose their rigid conformities on Earth, they will win the Game. They cannot win the Game, but they are desperate due to the impending conclusion of Earth 3rd density.

What I would encourage those of you, who feel so inclined, is to comment on the illusion busters so far given - home ownership and freedom of speech - to those of your friends who you think may appreciate it. It may assist them to spiral out of the Game. As always, if they don't see what you see, drop the subject and respect where they are in their progression. American 'freedoms' are a lie. The prisoner who is worst off is the one who believes he is free when he is not.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Observations: Freedom of Religion in America

American riff-raff loves to parrot the phrase: "We have freedom of religion in America". This is PURE bullshit! What we do have is christian dominance in America with a limited tolerance of jews and next to no tolerance of every other religion. IF we had freedom of religion in America, sessions of Congress would not always open with a prayer by some christian minister or priest, with maybe an occasional non-offensive jewish rabbi. You would have openings by ALL religions practiced in this country. Yes, the christians would have their stuff, as well as the jews, but so should everyone else including, but not limited to, muslims, wiccans, hindus, satanists, buddhists, druids, various pagan groups, etc. This won't ever happen as there is no freedom of religion here. Can you imagine a satanist in Congress praying, "deliver us from jesus"? What a riot! But the damned christians say 'deliver us from satan'. That is not religious tolerance. The riff-raff responds, 'but you can still join these religions'. Well, christians are all over the radio and tv with their mythical nonsense, but put on a satanist or a wiccan program and the fuckin' christians will try and close it down. Actually, try doing anything the christians don't like and they will show you just how far 'freedom of religion' goes. I remember in several areas where wiccan seminars were being held that the damned christians tried everything they could to disrupt or block those meetings. Yet, these are the same riff-raff who will say 'America is the land of the free'. I know I'm not the only one who can see through that. What it comes down to is that people who are against freedoms in the Bill of Rights are actually anti-American.

"It has served us well, this myth of Christ" said Pope Leo X and quoted in David Icke's *Children of the Matrix* (p194). Yes, the myth of christianity...of ALL religions has served the aliens and polarities VERY well. David says, on pg 195, "By choosing to give yourself to a deity or 'god', you open your psyche to possession by the force that deity or 'god' represents, and deities like 'mary' and 'jesus' represent very different forces to those perceived by their 'believers'." This is VERY true, which is why I urge you to only go within and give yourself to your Higher Self, the true you. In this way you open yourself to receive messages from your Higher Self, the ONLY 'god' who counts for you. It doesn't matter that the religious believer thinks he/she is getting messages from "jay-zus". He's opened him/herself to get messages from the real entity behind the mythical jesus. How many times have we heard 'god told me to kill...', 'jesus is with us and he told me...' and similar phrases.

Certain groups get after people who like the Confederate flag. They say 'the Klan uses it'. Yes, the Klan also uses the bible and jesus, but you don't hear those same groups saying, 'dump jesus/bible cause the Klan uses them extensively'. Why not? Does it hit too close to home for the christians? These same groups will worship the master's 'jesus' instead of seeing through the illusion of it.

If there was true freedom of religion, tolerance, REAL tolerance, would be the norm as would respect for other religions. Attempts at imposing your beliefs on others would also be not allowed. No missionaries. If someone wanted to know about religion x, they could investigate on their own. No one needs missionaries banging on the door to try and spread their poison in a misery-loves-company zeal with the intent of blocking your Higher Self. Freedom of religion stops when it involves harrassment of non-members. Freedom of religion in America? No way, never has been. The christians have seen to that.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Observation: Twisted Words

The television ad starts with a view of a block of homes. The next frame mentions Sept 11,01. Following that shows the same block of homes this time with a hoard of American flags outside each one. The final frame is a reference to "freedom". What does this ministry of propaganda ad have to do with freedom? Absolutely nothing. Freedom is NOT conforming to political homogeny. Freedom would be to express your ideas *DESPITE* what the government wants, *DESPITE* what your neighbors want, *DESPITE* what anyone else wants. If the ad wanted to depict 'freedom', it would not have been a show of conformity but rather a show of varying opinions. However the US population is *SO* lied to about the word 'freedom' that it has taken on a life of its own, similar to the word 'love' meaning 'sex' when actually they are vastly different.

THIS IS THE GAME IN ACTION! The Game lives on word play and mutation of truth. What happens when the anti-war group expresses themselves contrary to the government's propaganda drive? The rabble descend on them for not conforming! If 'freedom' were a reality, those with contrary opinions would not be harassed but rather honored for their difference. Remember what I wrote earlier about America being under the sign of Cancer. Cancer is a sign of conformity and government rule. It is the shadow opposite of Capricorn and overt rule. The Cancer/Capricorn axis is not interested in 'freedom' unless it is 'freedom' to live within the narrow confines of their dictates. The Cancer/Capricorn axis is far more interested in empires (Great Britain, US, etc) and controls. Remove the veil from the warped wordings and see what is really happening.

Freedom was visible when the group of firefighters in Florida refused to have the American flag on their truck as a political statement. If 'freedom' was valid in the US, people would have moved on. Instead you had a ruckus over **NON- CONFORMITY**. **THAT** is NOT 'freedom'. These same people who bitch at these firefighters are the same who parrot the propaganda illusion of "American freedom". Well, "American freedom" is NOT 'freedom'.

To escape the Game, you must be able to see with your eyes unblinded by the sparkling rhetoric that the propaganda mills love to spew. If you have not yet reached observer status, then you will participate in these learning experiences. This is your path at this time. However the Matrix 5 materials are not written for participants in the Game. As an observer, you must distance yourself from participating in the flow of the Game. You must also look deeper at what is presented to you, by the propaganda mills, and remove the wrappings of belief to see the level of deception. What you will see will not be pretty. In observer status, you do not move against the Game, but you most definitely can point out the Game's mechanics to other interested observers. Share what you see. Remember, you don't escape by fighting the Game, but by removing yourself from it. Remember what the word 'observer' means - a non-participant in events, but someone who takes note and evaluates.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Observation: "Four Steps Away From Sieg Heil"

On a popular, national radio talk show this morning, one of the 2 male hosts said, "We're only 4 steps away from Sieg Heil (in the US)". Observers can easily notice the rapid decline of America into a fascist state. The current occupant of the White House has become the Hitler of the 21st century, but it should come as no surprise since he said *publicly (twice)* how he wanted to be dictator. Even Hitler didn't say that in public. Congress has become mostly silent on the fascist take-over antics as has the Supreme Court. We've had our version of the Reichstag Fire on 9/11/01. The American public of today has chosen to be like the German public of the 1930's. The scapegoat jews/gypsies/gays/etc of Germany's era are now Muslims or (ridiculously) any turban wearing person in America. Double standards (one for the US and one for everyone else) is an American priority. Remember when I told you America is a Cancer country and that's 'do as I say, not as I do'. The majority of the public DO support this fascism. This IS the Game in action. Go to this site and check out these cards dealing with the fascist movement of the US: <http://yorick.infinitejest.org:81/> You will see a number of excellent cards you can download. The only cards I don't support are the 3 'women screwed' cards. This shows that even when you have such inspiration that the Orion program regarding women STILL pokes through in all but the Very Advanced levels where female superiority is a known myth. The best cards, in my opinion, are *Loyalty Oaths* (Ein Reich, ein Volk under Jesus), *Reichstag Fire* (World Trade Center Plaza), and *American Public* (Land of Mass Hypnosis). There are many more excellent ones.

Minion incarnations are absolutely vital in a fascist system since minions make wonderful followers as long as they, like barnyard animals, are fed and watered. Higher Self incarnations can also trot along, *for the experience*, in all incarnations below Very Advanced. The Very Advanced and Final Incarnations are here to *observe* these shenanigans of manipulation and the Game in high gear (EndGame). It's interesting that George Washington had a 'dream' of the US being invaded. Well, since the US and the majority of its people have chosen the same route as Germany did in 1930, it should not be surprising that the outcome will be similar since this is an historic experiential loop. Americans have chosen this route and, as you know from reading the Matrix 5 materials, choices have consequences.

Those who are being swept up in the manipulation of emotions/*so-called* 'patriotism'/hate mongering, etc are fulfilling their roles in Game development, polaric manipulation and Higher Self experiences. Those who distance themselves from these types, observe and make comments contrary to the fascist line are learning by watching those who are foolishly led. Adolph (seig heil) Bush is trotting around the country wrapping himself in a flag and spewing emotionally charge speeches laced with lots of fear inducing phrases similar to Hitler's. 1930's Germans were swept up in 'seig heil' mass demonstrations. Americans in 2002 are now swept up in 'seig heil' sentiment and visions of false superiority. I have an incarnation in Germany during that period. That incarnation is a common mid-level. In this, my Final Incarnation, I have the opportunity to observe from a far different perspective than last century's German one.

The Game *wants* you to hate. Remember we *are* in a Dark polarity controlled section of the galaxy. Dark rules and, in the long run, wins in 3rd density in this sector while the Game is in play. That the Earther simultaneous incarnate STILL overcomes and wins, despite the Game and its controls, says much for the Higher Selves who chose this path.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

In this path, you immerse yourself in everything Game-connected, and raise yourself up and out of it. In this way you WIN the Game despite its controls, alien meddling and polaric demands. The war/superiority drum beat will grow louder. Examine YOUR role in this Event. Your position is important to your Higher Self and your progression.

Observation: *The Great Dictator* (1940) & Game Symbol

From *Turner Classics Movies* site:

Warner Bros. publicity described this bold film as "The Picture That Calls a Swastika a Swastika!" Satire as a Weapon is wielded by Charlie Chaplin in *The Great Dictator* (1940), a spoof of Hitler and another daring film for its day (seen on TCM in the television premiere of a newly restored version).

I watched this for the first time the other night. VERY well done and funny in several places. They said in an interview, with one of Hitler's inner circle, that Adolph watched it twice and thought it was funny especially in parts with Mussolini.

With certain obvious differences (like instead of jews substitute muslims) and it really does parallel the US with von Bush (sieg heil). Even in the end, when Hitler takes Austria, he's standing on a platform with LIBERTY engraved on it. Fuckin' Bush is exactly the same and his henchmen mirror the Germans from the 30's. History is repeating itself quite well. The movie was filmed before Hitler/Stalin invaded Poland. The 'threat' of Poland to Germany in 39 is the same as the 'threat' to the US from Iraq in 02 - non-existent. The Germans convinced the population that the Poles were going to attack and even stages a fake attack. The Americans are doing the same with Iraq.

The Game LOVES to recycle events with minor changes in them. The cyclical nature of the Game, the infinity symbol (never ending and never going anywhere) is really the symbol *for* the Game. The only way to escape is to find the escape hatches located in various areas of the infinity symbol. This can only be done with full Higher Self guidance that comes only in your Awakened Final Incarnation. Before *that* incarnation, you are here for the experiences and maturing. Once matured to the level needed to move up to new densities, you reach Final Incarnational status. Matrix 5 is one, if not THE, best way to locate the escape hatches out of the Game.

Americans are becoming more and more like the German population in the 30's, by 1938, the hands of heil were raised by almost everyone. I keep pointing out observations on this (more so in private to certain people) but it's *SO* obvious that only those fully in the Game will refuse to see it. However, the Matrix 5 materials are written for those looking for the escape hatches. The hell with those who want to play the Game from the Very Advanced and above levels. When you observe the shenanigans, see how you are in OTHER incarnations when you were in lower Advancement levels. Learn from watching and resist being swept up by the fervor that the American fascists (primarily Republicans/religious types) are propaganda milling for. It's going to get worse in America, MUCH worse as the fascists/traitors continue their draconian (Orion Empire) goose-stepping. I see otherwise sane people in my area that have been swept up in the spying, speech restricting fears that Washington is generating all in the name of "Freedom". My advice: Keep your observational levels high and be suspicious of anything coming from government as 'truth'. Do what YOU feel you must do, but question yourself/motives before getting involved. Playing the Game or observing?

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Observation: "Nose Thumbing" at the World

Colin Powell, one of George Bush's lackeys, stands at the press conference affronted by North Korea's decision to remove itself from a nuclear non-proliferation treaty. They are "thumbing their nose at the world", both he and his massah Bush(Harry Belafonte is correct), insist. How come you don't hear anyone in the world say the same about Bush withdrawing from several treaties because it doesn't suit him?!

This is just *another* episode of the US, a Cancer country with a Cancer dictator, crying 'do as I say, not as I do'. I have previously given observations on this. You can see they continue and will continue to develop. Observers can see the obvious nature of the US's dictatorial imposition on the world. This is one outcome of alien, sequential thought on the world where the aliens have been preparing Earth to become just another of many sequentially inhabited planets.

The nuclear treaty that they are talking about stems from an agreement by those who had the marbles not to share them with the rest of the world. This, of course, has not stopped other countries from gaining nuclear weaponry, such as Israel, India, Pakistan and South Africa. Nor did it cause the US to throw a hissy fit when they did get them. Now with overt dictator Adolph von Bush in the White House (remember what I said about Cancers in the paragraph above plus add the reptilian factor in with abundance), it should be the rest of the world who demands the US give up its nukes. Actually *everyone* should give up their nukes. Reptilians *never* give up power. You are seeing it in action here - a microcosm of the Orion Empire (US/Britain) trying to rule the galaxy (planet Earth). This is also in preparation for the intended return of the Orion Empire to Earth.

MANY people are foolishly falling for dictator Bush's lies and manipulations. This is easier to have happen when the world is primarily stocked with minion incarnations. Low and Mid level incarnations are also fairly easy to get to tow the line. Remember, the bottom line, at this time, is the removal of the simultaneously incarnating and the replacement by a new type of being to run this planet for the Empire.

The police state of the US also keeps turning the screws. This happens a little bit here, then a little bit there with the hope that no one will notice what is going on. The latest is the increased surveillance of American citizens going outside the country. It was reported on CNN and other news formats. The free (relatively speaking) ability to travel outside the country is decreasing. This will also happen within the country as the US fascist government continues its war with the Muslims and Arabs at the behest of Israel and its alien masters.

Blind Obedience & Questions

Some person or group of people in your government's houses of power decide that they don't like someone in another country. They decide that YOU, the people, should do something about *their* hatred. They decide that YOU should risk YOUR life to carry out *their* whims. They don't like leader or party of country XZY, but they also seem to go out of their way to tell you that it is not the people of country XZY, but the leadership that they don't like. However if the people of both countries are innocents, why do they insist that the innocents kill, wound and maim each other to satisfy the mutual dislike of the leaders? The

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

innocents, therefore become part of the guilty by engaging other innocents. The invaders of a country are the guilty.

Switching from the ambiguous to some specifics: The current appointed president of the US is engaged in a personal vendetta against the elected president of Iraq for personal matters and due to orders by those in true power on Earth. Both leaders say that the people of the other country are not who they have problems with. Well, in that case, the people of both countries should sit it out and those leaders with the problem should meet in a stadium and fight it out in a ring with no rules other than it is just them who do fight.

If people involved were Advanced enough (Very Advanced and higher), they would ask 'why should I fight with someone who has done nothing to me'? The Law of Allowance would say it is ok for those who want to fight to go ahead and fight, but leave those, who don't want to, out of it. Very Advanced and higher do not fight wars where they have no reason to fight.

Afghanistan is another such surrogate war. Bush and cronies concocted a story and dragged in (under false pretenses) those who were not involved. These people removed the government of the country and bombed, as well as continue to kill, people who are innocents. This makes the US a war criminal country. The US government knows this and that is why they will not sign a world court treaty because all the US politicians who ok'd the war crimes would be hauled off to Europe for trials just like the Germans and Japanese were after World War II. If they weren't guilty of war crimes, they would sign the treaty. Notice how quickly that the US wanted Serbian "war criminals" on trial. Well, what's good for the goose is good for the gander!

Now Emperor Bush is foaming at the mouth for another war with Iraq. He has assembled all kinds of horseshit reasons in a panicked attempt to stir the public. He is working as Israel's surrogate and also is interested in Iraqi oil plus other things. He's grasping at straws to link a minor islamic group to everything wrong (in his opinion) in the world today. He is hoping the American people buy into his fantasies. The Very Advanced and higher will not. It is very easy to see through this type of manipulation when you are in these latter stages of your progression through the Game.

People should question 'why should I kill them if they have done nothing to me'. Tell those who want to drag you into their hatred to fuck off for the false reasons they give as 'truth'. If enough people said this, it would be less likely that there would be war. Why the fuck should I fight YOUR battles when they haven't done a single damned thing to me AND, not only that, they said that I'm part of the people they aren't pissed at?! They're pissed at you (Bush)? Fuck that...it's your problem because you certainly aren't going to come help me when I have a problem with someone who doesn't like me.

Enter the minion faction. Here you have blind followers - the herd/group mentality. THESE will make war at the drop of a hat and enjoy following the leader or perceived alpha type as they do in the animal kingdoms. This is one of the reasons why *they* want so many minions on Earth and why the majority of the planet's population is minion. Minions are meant as counters to the Very Advanced groups, for one, and would help in rallying the Low and Mid level incarnates to their leaders' will.

Finally there's the Game itself. What is happening is what is supposed to happen in EndGame. The Law of Allowance urges us to let them do what they want to as long as it doesn't involve our direct action. This will prove to be a test of YOUR resolve. As the war

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

mongers and the innocents who *choose* to become guilty move into war modes, they will most likely try to drag you in as a co-player. What will YOU do? Will you refuse to participate or will you cave in to the Game and choose polarity? Whatever you do will be your experience and you will have to live with your choices. I, for one, will keep myself in Observer status. Keep your damned flags and ribbons away from me. If they sell me flag stamps to put on my mail, the flag will be put upside down to indicate that something is very wrong in the country. Be Aware. Be Ready. This is a part of EndGame.

Observation: White House Cries 'Wolf' AGAIN

Today's news is beating the usual 'fear' drum that they have been beating for the past 1.5 yrs. Once again the alerts are flying color 'orange' to increase the fear of the locals in the US. The White House dictator is concerned because the people are not behind his empire building and war/blood lusts (SO reptilian). Now they say these omnipresent 'terrorists' are targeting hotels, sporting events and so on. I DO expect that if something should happen, during this Year From Hell, that it is far more likely that Dark government forces are behind it. Another staged event like 9/11/02. This will be so the dictator can stir the US population to march to his warped tune.

Then the regional talk show (radio) was trying their best to instill fear into people as well and these 2 Bushites were calling for blood. When a caller responded with anything BUT the reptilian/blood party line, they were harassed and belittled for not conforming. This applied to many of the callers. Some dared to suggest Israel is behind much of this Middle Eastern mess. They ARE correct, but I bet you can figure out what these 2 Bushites yelled....the tired, old word, "anti-semitic". ANYONE who uses 'anti-semitic' as a synonym for anti-Israel is part of the Dark agenda. You absolutely can be anti-Israel and not anti-semitic. It is interesting to see how people go on the defensive when this term is used. They should tell the term caster to shut the fuck up! Of course you can add an exclamation point to that by blowing your nose in an Israeli flag. Israel IS the Nazi Germany of the current era. NEVER go on the defensive for your positions. If you do, you appear weak and your position is indefensible.

The Year From Hell is getting more and more interesting almost by the day. I saw an Air National Guard officer (major) wearing his brown khaki jumpsuit in a store. On his sleeve is a patch with a reptilian head, complete with horns and their eyes. Another patch showed this same reptilian image over the US flag. Shows you who is really in charge! Observe and make mental notes. You never know what you will see.



Notice, on this reptilian patch from the Air National Guard, that the shape of the reptilian's head is triangular and the point is down while the triangle behind it is point upward. This is

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

a stylized 6 pointed star incorporating the Orion sciences (point up) and the Orion military (point down). The military is over the sciences, but yet the sciences use the military to carry out their agenda. Look at the eyes to see the soul. Genetics and technology are priorities for the Orion Empire in it's battle to bring immortality to the physical. It IS a no-win position, but they aren't spiritually Advanced enough to know that even though they are the oldest race in this galaxy.

Observation: Orion "Princess" Mode

In the Orion Empire, the queen has many daughters by birth and many more by favor. Their title is 'princess'. They are emissaries of the Orion reptilian queen. In Earth history it use to be that the daughter(s) of kings/queens were called 'princess' and the sons were 'princes'. The 'princes' were a reflection of the Sirian Empire where the king rules. Earther history reflected the 'as above, so below' in that the king/queen was a minor reflection of the Orion/Sirian Empires' queen/king setup. They sought to emulate the alien ranking. This is also true in priesthoods. When the Orion Empire plans it's return to Earth, the queen herself won't be on a ship, but rather one of her 'daughters', a princess of the Empire.

It has been a relatively modern Earther thing to refer to female children as 'princesses'. One thing you rarely hear is male children referred to as 'prince'. This involves alien programming and the dominance of the Orion reptilian female over the reptilian male. This is pure conditioning. You have to be Advanced enough to recognize it. The Empire loves using subtle approaches when it can, like a virus that enters the body and you don't realize it until too late.

Looking in various catalogs, I see LOTS of 'princess' this and 'princess' that. This is indoctrinating human female children to rule over males. It is not the cutsie thing many thing it is. Candy coating poison so that it tastes sweet does not negate the poison or the effects the poison has on your system. If you look hard and long enough, you may find a token 'prince' shirt for a boy, but you'll sooner find items where the boy is the 'hero' to serve the female. The use of 'prince' is equated more with being a servant of the 'princess' as the Orion males serve the Orion females. Fathers are obeying their DNA command structure in kneeling to their daughter ('princess'). They are programmed to encourage this mode. You have to be quite Advanced to resist that command. This DNA command is but one tentacle on the octopus of female dominance that the Orion genetic scientists installed in Earther bodies to activate at certain time periods like time bombs.

Since Earth is targeted to become an overt member of the Orion Empire, the aliens want to adjust mindsets to conform to Empire standards and that places female dominance at the top of the list. We've all heard of 'jewish princess', 'black princess' and various forms of it. You tend not to hear queen used the same way. In the Empire there is only ONE real queen and she is very jealous of her position. However there are many 'princesses'. Queen is very mockingly used on Earth in such terms as 'drag queen' or 'gym queen'. It is also used in 'queen sized' items of clothing. You also have prom, parade and other silly 'queens' of no power. Note here too, outside of proms, kings are scarce. These 'queens' are only princesses with *delusions* of grandeur. When 'queen' is seriously mentioned on Earth, it's Lizard-breath the second in London that people first think of, although there are a few other minor figurehead queens running around of no consequence. This brings up the rebel faction of the Orion power plays. For more on this, refer back to Matrix 5. The only institution that contains 'princes' is the catholic church. These 'princes' serve the pope who serves the lizard

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

queen in the guise of "Mary". This reflects the princes of the Sirian Empire who serve the Orion queen.

Don't be deceived by what you see on the surface of conformity or seeming innocence. Don't ever settle for what's on the surface. While watching an ancient 'Donna Reed' show on TVLand cable, there was an episode where Donna is instructing her daughter on how to control men, do it stealthily and make them think that your ideas are his. That was in the late 50's. That is another form of the Orion programming. Females really believe they have the right to be a 'princess' and be treated as such (DNA command structure). This has rapidly increased in EndGame. Watch, observe and analyze with your spirit and not with your Orion DNA command physical IF you want to see just how the Game is trying to manipulate you. It's insidious. 'Princess' - yeah, right.

Observation: Anti-Male Hatred Rages On (Orion Influence)

Last month I wrote a segment on the Orion "princess" mentality. Now I've found an excellent article that deals with that subject. Of course it doesn't mention the Orion factor as most Earthers are too stupid to believe that they are anything but the center of the universe. The *rabid* anti-male attitudes of women, especially *American* women, has added to the decline of western civilization to make it increasingly an Orion civilization. Yes, this is the Game and the Dark polarity. Yes, this *involves* experience...BUT I never said you had to agree with the Game, the polarities or viewing/living in certain experiences. They have to be taken on an individual level. One person's experience can be another's observation. With that in mind, and with the intended return of the Orion Empire to rule Earth, I am including this article to increase your awareness of the pervasive influence of Body-ID:

Anti-Male Bias Increasingly Pervades US Culture

By John Leo
MensNewsDaily.com
9-7-2

A famous television newswoman told this joke last month at a fund-raising dinner for a women's college: A woman needed a brain transplant. Her doctor said two brains were available, a woman's brain for \$500 and a man's brain for \$5,000. Why the big price difference? Answer: The woman's brain has been used.

Most in the audience laughed, but one man stood up and booed. What's wrong? asked a woman at his table. The man said, "Just substitute woman, black or Jew for 'man' in that joke, and tell me how it sounds."

At about the same time, American Greeting Cards launched an ad campaign in Newsweek, Life and other magazines. One ad featured a "Thelma and Louise" greeting card, pasted into the magazines, that said on the front: "Men are always whining about how we are suffocating them." The punch line inside the card was this: "Personally, I think if you can hear them whining, you're not pressing hard enough on the pillow."

The newswoman, who is a friend, seemed shocked when I phoned and raised questions about her joke. "The poor, sensitive white male," she said. A spokesman for the greeting card company saw nothing wrong with a humorous card about a woman killing a man. He faxed a statement saying the card had been pretested successfully, and besides, "We've heard no protests from consumers who are buying and using this card." But would American Greetings print a card with the sexes reversed, so the humor came from men joking about suffocating a woman? No, said the spokesman, because 85 percent to 90 percent of cards are bought by women. There is no market for a reverse card.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

In truth, no man could get up at a fancy banquet and tell a joke about how stupid women are. And a greeting card joking about a woman's murder would be very unlikely, even if surveys showed that millions of males were eager to exchange lighthearted gender-killing greetings. The obvious is true: A sturdy double standard has emerged in the gender wars.

"There used to be a certain level of good-natured teasing between the sexes," says Christina Sommers, author of "Who Stole Feminism?" "Now even the most innocent remark about women will get you in trouble, but there's no limit at all to what you can say about men."

Men's rights groups phone me a lot, and I tell them my general position on these matters: The last thing we need in America is yet another victim group, this one made up seriously aggrieved males. But these groups do have an unmissable point about double standards. On the "Today" show last November, Katie Couric suddenly deviated from perkiness and asked a jilted bride, "Have you considered castration as an option?" Nobody seemed to object. Fred Hayward, a men's rights organizer, says: "Imagine the reaction if Matt Lauer had asked a jilted groom, 'Wouldn't you just like to rip her uterus out?'"

The double standard is rooted in identity politics and fashionable theories about victimization: Men as a group are oppressors; jokes that oppressors use to degrade the oppressed must be taken seriously and suppressed. Jokes by the oppressed against oppressors, however, are liberating and progressive. So while sexual harassment doctrine cracks down on the most harmless jokes about women, very hostile humor about men keeps expanding with almost no objections.

Until recently, for example, the 3M company put out post-it notes with the printed message: "Men have only two faults: everything they say and everything they do." Anti-male greeting cards are increasingly graphic, with some of the most hostile coming from Hallmark Cards' Shoebox Division. (Sample: "Men are scum ... Excuse me. For a second there I was feeling generous.") Columnist Cathy Young sees a rising tide of male-bashing, including "All Men Are Bastards" and "Men We Love to Hate" calendars, and a resentful "It's-always-his-fault" attitude pervading women's magazines. Commercial attempts to increase the amount of sexual antagonism in America are never a good idea. And if you keep attacking men as a group, they will eventually start acting as a group, something we should fervently avoid. But the worst impact of all the male-bashing is on the young.

Barbara Wilder-Smith, a teacher and researcher in the Boston area, was recently quoted in several newspapers on how deeply anti-male attitudes have affected the schools. When she made "Boys Are Good" T-shirts for boys in her class, all 10 of the female student teachers under her supervision objected to the message. (One, she said, was wearing a button saying "So many men, so little intelligence.")

"My son can't even wear the shirt out in his back yard," she said. "People see it and object strongly and shout things." On the other hand, she says, nobody objects when the girls wear shirts that say "Girls Rule" or when they taunt the boys with a chant that goes, "Boys go to Jupiter to get more stupider; girls go to college to get more knowledge." Worse, she says, many adolescent boys object to the "Boys Are Good" shirts too, because they have come to accept the cultural message that something is seriously wrong with being a male.

"The time is ripe for people to think about the unspoken anti-male 'ism' in our colleges and schools," she says. And in the rest of the popular culture as well.

<http://www.mensnewsdaily.com/stories/le0090402.htm>

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Observation: Orion Female Agenda Rampages On

I have this new ABC Distribution fall catalog in front of me. We get it where I work. Inside they have a "Girls Rule" sheet set and 'lounge' shirt. Both the shirt and sheets are white with phrases and sentences in different colors. The descriptions say, "Dreamily soft cotton jersey is covered with colorful observations." and "Cover yourself with some hot topics. Shirt is chock-full of choice conversational openers in a variety of colors." "Colorful observations" and "Choice conversational openers" trivialize the seriousness of the Orion DNA plague on Earth now. Here's SOME of what is written on these items:

- Boys Lie
- Boys Have Cooties
- Too much princess for one boy
- Princess(princess)n. see me
- Spoiled rotten
- I Have Issues

I hope most of you can see where this is all going. The Orion spin has increased to a deafening level. Female dominance is progressing so rapidly in the Orion mode and, unfortunately, most males are falling for this lock, stock and barrel. This set above is obviously for young girls and programs them to embrace their Orion DNA commands AND, for boys who see this, to surrender to their Orion DNA command structure.

'Boys Lie' - actually it's not the boys who live a lie. It's females who cover themselves in make-up, dyes and loads of artificial enhancements throughout most of their lives to make their appearance a lie. 'Boys have cooties'? Well, if this is the case, why do non-lesbian females spend most of their time chasing after boys? 'Princess' - that is a direct Orion DNA connection where reptilian females, of the royal lineage, are all considered 'princess' and 'daughter of the queen'. 'Too much princess for one boy' - Orion female royals have multiply male consorts. 'Spoiled rotten' - well that speaks for itself and what they expect. Using the word 'rotten' says it all though. What do you do with something rotten? You throw it in the trash where it belongs! 'I have issues' - yes, you do and they are not what you think they are. Summary: If boys are such liars with bugs living on them and you are so royal, why would you want to be associated with a boy? Who's living the lie here?

The Orion DNA commands are in a brazen, in-your-face mode these days, especially in the US and Canada, and spreading like a plague around the world. Unfortunately, there is nothing you can do about it on a global scale. This is the Game. However you can insulate most of your private life from the effects of these shrews IF you have Advanced enough to first override YOUR physical's DNA commands (by will of the spirit) AND then keep these people out of involvement in your private life. These types of observations can be made by anyone willing to face the reality of the current Game thrust. This message, as all of my Matrix 5 messages, are NOT written to those who still want to play the Game. These messages are for those who are ready to escape and to end their participation in the Game and move on to bigger and FAR better growth. For those of you who want to see, a day won't go by without you observing something on the order of what I've just written here. Stay awake and continue to Observe.

Observation: Increasing Anti-Male Droning

Last night, on ABC tv, Disney had a film about Santa Claus and his son, Nicholas. In one part of the movie, an elf is reading off names for Santa to pass judgment on being "naughty or nice". *Every* boy's name read was judged "bad". *Every* girl's name read was judged "good". You should be able to see the subliminal message here.

In the 1930's, a German said that if you repeat a lie often enough, people will believe it is a truth. This is being used by the fascists in power in the US in regard to Iraq and everyone else they don't like. It is also being used by the media and other organs of Orion propaganda to demean the males and artificially raise the females. This is very similar to how the Orion females took power from the males, even though the final coup was violent by the reptilian females.

As per previous segments of Matrix 5 materials, I've written about the violent nature of females which is FAR more violent than that of males. If you have to ask 'why', then you are not yet ready for the Matrix 5 materials and your Orion DNA commands are calling you.

In a *Sopranos* episode on HBO last night, an intervention was set up for a drug using younger gangster. One of the people there was his mother who encouraged that her son have sense knocked into him (violence encouraging). At one point, when he was being particularly set upon by the others, the mother chimed in and he responded, "Shut up, you fucking whore". She gasped and several men there immediately started to beat this guy.

Do you wonder why women can say WHATEVER they feel like (at least in the US) and EXPECT to get away with it (unless another female is involved)? Do you wonder why women are responsible for most of the violence in America today (and throughout history by getting men to carry out their demands)? This is one of the oldest Orion DNA commands - protect the woman. At one time, when women were women, this was understandable.

Since women have been DEMANDING that they are treated equally (as men), this is no longer a valid position. At their insistence, they should be treated the same as men. Hence, if she hits you, you have the right to hit her back.

While this is evident from the position of Balance, this moves beyond the Game, especially in the current EndGame. The Game is well along moving to female dominance and overt Orion Empire control. The Game is well along moving Earth to a sequential alien planet. Those who have reached Very Advanced stages and higher want OFF of this planet and OUT of this density, seeing that it is almost totally down the drain. If it wasn't for EndGame, it would get far worse than it is now.

What other anti-male propaganda is out there? It is EVERYWHERE to those who are even semi-sharp in their observations. 'Man bad...woman good' is the popular mantra. The male counterpart to the Orion DNA commands is to agree with this bullshit. Men, as a group, have given their power away to women who DON'T deserve it. Due to the advanced stages of this perversion, it is being forced on countries with different ideals. This is necessary for Earth to be sequential - a homogenous culture. This is necessary to make the Orion rule easier for THEM. Women attack male genitals (but yet can't get enough of having them around). Penis envy is stronger than ever. Since they cannot have them, they ridicule them. What's worse, most men buy into that ridicule. This is Orion DNA commands at work.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Men are put down by women and other men. This will increase even beyond the shrill volume of today. Hurry final stages of EndGame!!! The crap the females put out is deception just as much as the daily deceptions about themselves. Just as they use make-up, wigs, all manner of costumes/jewelry to cover up who they really are. They FEAR their true selves and their appearance. They FEAR the male gender. The best way to cover up fear is to ridicule, to point the finger at what one fears in order to draw attention away from yourself. Females excel at this because they have discovered it works for them.

Ridicule of men, violence to men and the attempts to reverse the roles intended will continue to rise. The men who put up with this are in bodies too submissive to Orion DNA commands, hence occupied by minions or spirits not Advanced enough to overrule the body. Yes, this is experience, even though of a perverse sort. This is embraced by the Lightsiders and is one of the features of the Light polarity today.

If a female says she would like to hit me, I always warn her to be careful because I WILL hit back. That itself keeps them back because they can tell I mean it. You notice, that women talk bullshit, but when called on it, they run for a MAN to carry out their will. If no man is there to carry out their will, they would return to the place that they were meant to have without Orion reptilian tampering. This is just part of what you will discover when you move into Very Advanced stages in regard to genders on Earth. I have given you several segments on these topics in Matrix 5 materials. It is up to you to enhance them, become strong enough in spirit to override the Orion DNA commands (it WILL happen) and learn from what is happening today. Observe, but restrict participation. The more you participate, the less you can observe correctly.

Observation: Violence Against Men Encouraged

In today's (11/24/02) Sunday newspaper's editorial page, a 'cartoon' appears with female golfers engaging in violence against men and men's property This is in reference to females joining the male-only golf club in Augusta, Georgia. The drawing shows 3 females hitting golf balls to break windows (shown) and cause harm to men (2 are unconscious on the ground with golf balls around them).

Where is all that 'stop the violence' mantras that we have to hear daily? You won't likely hear it when it applies to the violent nature of females against males. This editorial cartoon is only one of countless examples of it being fine for females to be violent to men. This is PURE Orion mode, although this is the first time I've seen it on an editorial page. This is unacceptable to Very Advanced and higher incarnations. This is also the Game. I have been saying over and over that it would get much worse. Women are encouraged to be violent, both physically and verbally, with men. This is because whipped males, under total Orion DNA commands, obey the female at all costs.

What can you do about this. In the general or global sense - nothing. What you can do individually is, if you have moved to the Very Advanced stages where you can override your physical DNA commands in this area, is to refuse to play in this section of the Game. If ANYONE decides they want to get violent with you, you can allow it (Lightsiders) or give them a dose of what they had out (instant balance). While violence is not recommended by anyone, if you are attacked, it is your right to return the favor. If females know that their violent nature will not be tolerated, they will hesitate to engage in the activity. If they know you are whipped and Orion DNA obedient, they will have a field day with you.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Observe well...it's intended to get MUCH worse!

Observation: Orion in Disney

When I was in Orlando, Florida, I enjoyed the Disney Halloween atmosphere and the parades, both regular and special Halloween. One character that was prominent was Maleficent from *Sleeping Beauty*. She seemed to be all over, in the parades, in the evening MGM show *Fantasmic* and at the Halloween night where the most commonly worn costume by female attendees was Maleficent. I commented to one there that Maleficent clones were busy tonight.

Examine the character...the horns (a characteristic of the reptilians even though they are not correctly shown on the character), the shape shifting ability (she changes from a woman into the winged dragon (which is royal Orion reptilian) and the commanding, cold personality (typical of Orion royal females). In *Fantasmic*, in her huge dragon form, she is the central villain. The villains here threaten to take control of your dreams. There is a fair amount of Dark/Light banter and one piece of Lightsider propaganda which I just had to laugh out loud at: "Light will always defeat the Dark". This is an illusion that I've discussed elsewhere in Matrix 5. Jafar from *Aladdin* is in *Fantasmic* and changes into his snake form. Yeah, reptilians everywhere. Jafar proves far less threatening here than the dragon. This goes along with Orion females being far more vicious than Orion males.

Another visible character last week was the queen from *Snow White*. I watched as an actress portrayed her both in MGM and the Magic Kingdom. She was cold, aloof and very reserved, just as in the film. Once again, you have a shape shifting character of pure Dark side (all for/about me). This queen deals in poison (natural talent of Orion females). This queen was perfectly portrayed at Disney and showed almost as much disdain for Earthers as the Orion queen does.

One more character I want to mention here is *Figment* at EPCOT's Imagination building. Figment is the cute winged dragon that talks to people about imagination. At the start of the ride, the actor is talking to those in the ride and Figment shows up. During the banter that they have, Figment licks the actor on the face and says, "Tastes like chicken!". Here you have a cute version of an Orion royal with wings and the comment that humans taste like chicken implying *the need for humans as food*.

Disney's Animal Kingdom also has a dragon in its symbol. Expansion plans are said to include bringing dragons more and more into that section of the park.

While I had a wonderful time in Disney, I kept my *observations* on full. This is something the Very Advanced and above should *continually* do wherever they go. You can never know what you will see that you *aren't* expected to notice. Remember, always look deeper than the surface presentation.

Observation: Rigelian culture - China

I spent 10 days in China, one of the larger Rigelian manipulated cultures on Earth. My main reason for going to China involved one of my Dominant Incarnations and an energy infusion from the vortex area in the Forbidden City. With this visit, I have now touched

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

bases with all 3 of my Dominant Incarnations, in the areas where they are incarnate/existing, and completed a cycle necessary for me and my Path.

When I was in Shanghai, at the end of my Adventure, I was taken to the local catholic cathedral as 2 of my fellow travelers wanted to see it. It was quite UNimpressive. One of the women (mid-60's) went on this preachy bit with the local guide about their deity, Mary, supposedly appearing around the world in different ethnic make-ups. I saw she was attempting to dazzle the Chinese guide (a young woman in her early 20's). I responded with how these are all alien holographic projections intended to stimulate submission to the religion and a giving away of one's power. The woman responded, "but we have to believe in something".

Of course, where she is on her path does require that power giveaway, but her defensiveness was based on belief rather than conviction. It is impossible for someone at her level to comprehend that you must look within to escape the Game. Since nothing more was asked of me, I said no more on that subject because both her and the guide have to decide what is best for them.

When the 2 women went to the can, I told the guide that you have to be wary of both christians and muslims (one god religions) as they are deceptive in their practices. They come in with this faux humility, then when they gain a foothold, they attempt to subvert everyone to their beliefs in a fervor of 'misery loves company' and condemn those who do not live as they want them to. I told her how, in the US, that American christians are constantly trying to get everyone to conform to their beliefs and standards. I told her if given the chance, they would also try to do so in China.

I found the Chinese significantly different and, while very interesting to spend 10 days there, it is not a culture I'd prefer to live in in my Final Incarnation. The American government would have us believe they are like Stalinist Russia, which is far from true. China is very modern, many people are glued to cell phones, just as in America. The cities are clean and, especially Shanghai, have wonderful architecture. Goods are plentiful and the stores are stocked with wide varieties of produce. American propaganda lies a lot. That's the Game for you.

The guide I had in Beijing is a minion. Not a flicker of Higher Self in the eyes, very flat. The same went for my first guide in central China. However, my final guide, in Shanghai, is a Higher Self incarnate, but of mid-level incarnation.

The Forbidden City is a strong vortex area and my Dominant Incarnation was waiting for me when I passed through the 3rd gate, even though she exists a few hundred years ago. I received so much information on this trip that I will be processing it for some time. It was a wonderful, Eventful experience for me.

The women in China have not reached the obnoxious level of the women in America, but then they've only been moving to the Orion dominance level since the 50's after Mao came to power. The *current* relationship male/female in China seems to be *mostly* on par with equality. However, with western influence strong (on tv, advertising), I can see that the Game will eventually (with enough time) move to influence Chinese women to become more like their western counterparts. Then I came back to the US and was again soaked in the bullshit of female dominance that is even more oppressive than before. I left the sewage pit

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

of whipped America for a while, got cleaned off, then had to return and find it getting worse. That's the Game.

Observations: Zimbabwe & the Nibiru

With the sham Zimbabwe election's anti-European sentiment AND the support for it from all the other black African countries, I wouldn't be surprised if the Nibiru are behind it. The Nibiru/Annanakki are the ones behind the formation of the black race (they took over in that area after the Orion Empire did their gender splitting thing on Ancient Earthers). Since the Nibiru are returning AND they have something in mind for the slave race they created (possibly taking all their non-grossly mixed and pure blacks off Earth to be slaves elsewhere), the central/southern African leaders are aware and want to rid themselves of the Europeans. The deception is that while American Mulsim leaders think the aliens mean them well, they do not. It's just another alien deception on these people. This whole matter is really murky though and I'll be interested to see how it unfolds. Notice how Mugabe has a mini-Hitler mustache? Black Nazis, Israeli Nazis, American Nazis...Nazis, Nazis everywhere. The Empire is returning.

Observation: Death of a U.S. Senator

Paul Wellstone, US Senator from Minnesota, was killed in a plane crash along with his wife and daughter. Expect the usual hand wringing from his political enemies over this. This is the surface event. It is NOT a Wild Card. A Wild Card is an Event of a *global* nature, not regional or national, but GLOBAL. Nevertheless, this event was instituted to remove someone who was not an ally of Emperor Bush. Those of you who have been watching the political movements in the US know that only 1 US Senate vote keeps Emperor Bush from dominating Congress. Due to this, I will give you some food for thought:

*In Missouri some years back, the Democratic challenger to then-Senator Ashcroft was also killed in a plane crash. The difference between this and Wellstone's is that those who manufactured this event did not count on the dead opponent's wife to run in her husband's place. This was a miscalculation on their part.

*In Minnesota today, not wanting to repeat the 'miscalculation' of Missouri, the candidate's wife was also removed from the scene AND this event happened only days away from the election.

*I was asked if Ted Kennedy is a target for the fascists. No. He's part of the problem. Remember when you watch the theatrics on 3rd density Earth that if they want you to notice someone, they will put the spotlight on him as much as possible. Those in the spotlight are NOT the people to watch. If they want you to look at A, you better look at everyone BUT A. This was the case with Wellstone.

Now take what I've just given you and come to your own conclusions. Correct answers are located in the 'current events' section of the Library on Monroe level 27.

This is the Game in action! Certain things *must* happen in EndGame. The simultaneously incarnating Higher Selves ARE paying attention to what is happening here as well. *They will ensure that the rules are adhered to by the sequential incarnates.* I said, a number of months ago, that the first 3 weeks of October would be horrible. We've seen much Bomb

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

usage(in many areas), Earthquakes in Manchester, England (30+ in 4 days), Snipers in the Maryland/Virginia area, Moscow's Chechen hostage activity, Senator Wellstone killed and more. This is all part of EndGame and, it hasn't "begun", as I've heard said. It is Well advanced.

For those who are Observers, you need to look deeper, *much* deeper at developing events/situations in order to see the roots of the issues. What you get on the news, in the papers, etc is propaganda from that country's government. If you believe what they say, then you are still being manipulated BY the Game. This is not either good or bad. It is where YOU are in the Game. The 'news' should not be the omega (end) of information, but rather the alpha (start).

What I release, in the Matrix 5 segments, is for a relatively few people because so few are ready to grasp it all. Yeah, I know there are a lot of wanna be "Awakened Final" readers of the Matrix 5 materials who are not ready for it, but you are only deceiving yourself if you can't admit your current incarnation's limitations to yourself. Also...very important...you must, and I mean MUST, learn to accept responsibility for what you say or do. People have told me their opinions or emailed them to me and, when I point out their errors in their opinions, they come back with "that's not what I meant" and try to make *their* problem *my* responsibility. Now, it OK to make errors, we all do while incarnated. However maturity is to accept responsibility for yourself. If you tell me something, and I respond to what you said, AND you respond with "that's not what I meant", the problem is YOURS. You must learn to say what you mean. I have been given the 2 step/backtrack and a flurry of reasons why *I* should be able to read their minds. This is avoiding responsibility on the part of the person. The correct response is something like "I said that wrong; let me rephrase that" or just plain: "I was wrong". Don't sink in the quicksand of your ego. Admitting error allows you to progress over ego. Meanwhile, EndGame proceeds.

Observation: Shuttle Craft *Columbia* Explodes Over Texas

ALL day long, and I *DO* mean ALL day long, American television has been focused on the American shuttle, *Columbia*, that exploded over Texas today. 7 people died. Well, military helicopters/planes crash as well as small civilian planes crash and they don't get more than a few lines in the national news. BBC America states that this explosion is almost to the day years ago (1986) when the Challenger shuttle exploded. Hmmm. Can you find any suspicious clues here?

Interestingly Israel's first astronaut died in the explosion. He was carrying a drawing made by a 14 yr old teenager killed during WWII in one of Europe's death camps. BBC America said this 14 yr old was gassed then burned in the ovens. A vibration that would be held in the artwork and a tie to that period. When I visited Auschwitz in Poland, during my last year of college, we were allowed to walk around the deserted camp next to the museum original site. This was before I started my psychic trainings. I found a glass insulator on the ground near the electric, barbed wire fences. I picked it up and was flooded with the *most* awful vibrations I have ever felt. I put it back on the ground. You don't want to carry around artifacts from a death camp. They carry their vibrations with them. Taking that object on the shuttle did no one any favors.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

However while I feel that was not an appropriate item to take into space, that was not the reason for the explosion although that added to the tragedy. The 1986 shuttle was widely agreed upon, in Advanced circles, to have been zapped by an alien group as a warning to Earth. The sequentials, ALL sequential groups, want simultaneously incarnating Earthers to be contained on Earth. Matrix 5 readers know that the Orion Empire is planning to return. There are various alien craft (large, small and HUGE) in our solar system. Did this shuttle see something it was not supposed to? Was something given to this shuttle by one alien group that another did not want to be delivered on Earth? Maybe yes. Maybe no. If the aliens were responsible, you'll *never* hear that from any 'official' sources.

It is no coincidence that the shuttle was destroyed above Texas, home state of the White House lizard, Adolph von Bush. A message to him as well? I wouldn't doubt it, rather I would expect it especially since Bush is threatening to use nukes in Iraq and anywhere else where they don't bow to him. The aliens do not want Earth nuked and ruining the resources they want to plunder more of. NASA has said this did not happen due to "anything on Earth". THAT is also worth noting.

Yes, of course Bush's favorite terrorist scapegoats (in this the Chinese year of the goat) aren't blamed for the explosion. The way that these shuttles are overly checked, and with much heightened security in Florida for this shuttle, mechanical problem excuses won't fly, although I think that this is what they will eventually sing to the public: tiles fell off or some such nonsense.

Bush said that these people are "heroes". Talk about cheapening the word, but dictatorships and oppressive governments are always looking for heroes. The only valid hero is someone who does something extraordinary, usually at the risk of life, that is spontaneous. If someone is paid to do a job and danger is part of the risk, if they die because of a job related risk, that does not make them a hero. They knew the risks. An example of a real hero would be a bystander who pulls someone out of a burning building. It is a fireman's job to do that. He is being paid to do that. The bystander is not. But in these fascist, heil Bush days, you will hear more and more of pseudo heroes. I haven't heard so much of that hero bullshit since the Soviet heydays in recent history.

One more observation for today (Feb 1,03): In today's newspaper, on the front page, is an article reporting that "the Bush administration is revamping decades-old labor regulations in an overhaul that could force many Americans to work longer hours without overtime pay". "The administration argues that the pillars of American labor law, which established the 40-hour work week, a minimum wage and overtime pay, are antiquated." This is likely not be well noticed due to the explosion. This is a dictatorship tactic AND is a facet of a return to slavery of the populace. Do you think you would have the benefits you have working today if the Orion Empire succeeds in returning and makes this an overt slave planet. No Way! The fascist White House will continue to look for ways to strip away what we still have in order to prepare for one possible Wild Card that is desperate to be played.

The Year from Hell has just begun. Stay tuned and OBSERVE!

[Ed.- (Feb 9 AP News) Late Saturday February 8, NASA said the U.S. Strategic Command apparently tracked something flying near *Columbia* after it had reached orbit. Space agency spokeswoman Eileen Hawley said it was possible the object came from *Columbia*, but stressed "this is very raw data" that had just been turned over to investigators and that it was too early to speculate. One day after *Columbia*'s Jan. 16 launch, military radar detected an object moving *rapidly* away from the shuttle.]

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

'Time', 'American Freedoms' & Incarnational Visitations
(Special Gold Edition Segment)

When I was apprenticed to a Native American shaman, I would call her just after midnight on New Year's Eve and say, "I'm calling you *from the future*. It's Jan 1 here and Dec 31 by you." Using that logic, it IS the future, however events all around the world are happening simultaneously irregardless of the date or clock time. Since this is so, what is clock time? Time is an artificial measuring of something that doesn't exist. Just because something happens on 3:00am in China on Dec 19, but yet it's still the day before where you live, does that mean you can alter events because you 'know' what's going to happen in 12 hrs from your current time? Of course not. Time does not exist.

It is just this lack of time that allows simultaneous incarnating Higher Selves to exist in whatever 'time periods' they should choose to experience. The Game wants you to buy into the illusion of time, just as the American government wants you to buy into the illusion of American freedom. Just as time does not exist, neither do American freedoms. Just as you are manipulated by the 'limits of time', you are manipulated by the skillfully deceptive use of the word 'freedom'.

I saw people walking the Underground Railroad route from the Civil War days. This was the route fleeing slaves used to enter northern states for 'freedom'. Visualize southern slaves as in a small box called slavery. They escaped this box only to move into another fenced in area for, although in the north they weren't slaves, they were certainly far from 'free'. It took almost another 100 years for serious progress to be made here. The common myth is that the Civil War was fought over slavery. This isn't true and Lincoln didn't want to free slaves until the near the end of the war and ONLY as a last resort. The American Constitution provides for any state that wishes to exit the Union. When this was used by the southern states, the *illusion* of American freedoms was shown and the Constitution no longer in force. The northern states refused to honor the Constitution and Lincoln became a major tool for the Game and those earlier stages of the One World government. The Game required the US be kept as it was *despite* the illusionary Constitution. American propoganda and historical rewriting, of course, would prefer you to believe that Lincoln moved to preserve the Union despite it being an unconstitutional move on his part. They would also prefer you to believe it was a war to 'free the slaves'. It was not. It was a war to subvert states' rights to the central government *despite* the ultimate 'law of the land', the Constitution. The Library on Level 27 contains much more untainted, interesting information on this and any other historical event.

Think of this major event in relation to the use of 'time'. Since Earther Higher Selves are simultaneous incarnates that means that the Civil War (and the Roman expansion, WWII, Crusades, etc) are occurring now just as you are reading this and I am writing. Just the contemplating of this can be a real mind-blower and something definitely for those of a Very Advanced or higher incarnational level.

If you've read Robert Monroe's trilogy, you know in one book he visits a few of his incarnations at their point of death (ancient battlefield/African village/early 20th century New York City). Although he was in the '*Robert Monroe*' incarnation's current time period, when he visited these incarnations, *their* time period is active. This is an ability of simultaneous incarnating Higher Selves. Each incarnation serves as an anchor to that frequency and makes an easy entry point for the Dominants or the Final Incarnation. It is

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

the energy streams from the Higher Self that assist the Higher Self to visit other time periods.

Likewise you, as your Dominant or, especially, your Awakened Final Incarnation can visit any of your incarnations in any time period you are incarnate whether it is American Civil War, Atlantis, Dark Ages, the Egypt of Pharaoh, etc. This can be done either through any incarnational stream from inside your Higher Self. This is a fast way: by touching the face on the Higher Self inner wall, you immediately see through that incarnation's eyes what he or she sees. Another way is to just will yourself to where an incarnation is. However, with this mode, you should have some idea which incarnation. You can learn of these incarnations on Monroe's focus level 27 in the Library or with other creative means at your disposal on that level. Your Awakened Final Incarnation receives a massive amount of information/abilities in preparation for the Incarnational Recall and Advancement to Higher Densities. Yes, it IS fascinating and even if your current incarnation is not at that level, you DO have one that is somewhere in time. Your reading of the Matrix 5 materials is helping that one in another frequency.

Some EndGame Observations

Two of many Observations: CNN reports that catholics, in almost all cases, are pledging MORE money to their church despite the corrupt priesthood. Sheeple of the religion FEAR facing the truth about their church, so they ignore it. If they paid attention, they would have to face the reality of religion and their non-existent gods.

Bush is wagging the dog daily. One of the latest is arresting someone for thinking about building a 'dirty nuke'. Shades of the Tom Cruise film, *Minority Report*, due out late June where they arrest you because of a supposed murder you'll commit in the future. They label that fantasy, when it is reality and present day! The majority of American residents call for more of their constitutional, paper freedoms to be taken away in the guise of security. Ben Franklin said to his peers at the time that America would give away all the freedoms they place in the constitution. Ben Franklin was one of those who knew the general direction of the future. He was also part of the Game.

You are labeled a 'trouble maker' for daring to disagree with emperor Bush, just like those who disagreed with Hitler in the 30's. Without 'trouble makers', Americans would still be overt British citizens and would still own slaves or be slaves, just to cite 2 examples of the benefits of 'trouble makers'.

Everywhere you look, depending on your level of Advancement/Awareness, you see both massive and minor examples of the deterioration of 3rd density Earth. Those listed above are just a few. These are part of the Game's current/final phases. I'm amazed how so many Americans would rather wrap themselves in the fog of illusionary freedoms/beLIEfs than face realities of religion and government. On the news last night, a shill for the government said that if a nuke went off in DC, "people would lose faith in their government". In other words, they might see the government for what it is and is not. Control/fear...trust us, we know what is best for you - these are the current government means and motto for the citizenry. A government to screw the country and its people WITH the majority consent.

Part of this is due to the huge amount of minion incarnations. As long as they are fed/watered, they obey. This is what is being counted on. In almost all cases, Final

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Incarnations are watching/observing the chaos and decline. There has never been an Event like this in the history of Earth. This is far surpassing Atlantis' last days. When Atlantis ended, it was the start of a new chapter in the Game and 3rd density Earth. When this current chapter ends, the Higher Self Earth incarnate book will be finished and closed. EndGame!

There is nothing you can do to stop what is happening. It's a Lightsider fantasy to think otherwise. Whatever role you may play in EndGame has been set by YOUR Higher Self. We need events pointed out so that we can make the best decisions we can for ourselves. Keep observing, do what you feel you must, but do so with as much information as you can glean so that you are not swept up into the Game by the fear it is spreading and lose your perspectives.

Observation: Dance of the Vampires

Dance of the Vampires, a Broadway (New York) musical, will be closing late January 2003 after only 3 months. The reason given is 'bad reviews', although it plays to packed audiences. I just returned from seeing it. It is an outstanding play. Everyone I talked to after the show said it was one of the best they had ever seen. So, why is it closing? *Mama Mia*, also an excellent Broadway musical, got bad reviews but has been playing to packed audiences as well. It isn't closing. *Dance of the Vampires* is a musical where there is a wonderfully, unique twist to the ending. The Darkside wins.

The play takes place in the 1880's in Transylvania. After a neat opening number/dance, Count von Krolock's coffin rises from the ground with lots of smoke and special effects. The 2 women say, "God help us". The coffin opens and Krolock says, "God has left the building". That's the first clue that this is a very different play.

Interestingly, the female lead chooses to be with the Count and to become a vampire over being with her suitor, Alfred. Even when Alfred and Professor Abronsius 'rescue' her from the vampires, despite her not wanting to go, I thought the ending would prove standard death-of-vampires stuff when the sunlight hits Krolock. I was pleasantly surprised to see it wasn't so. Krolock doesn't die and you see him again at the very end of the show. The female lead had already been made a vampire before her rescue and winds up biting her suitor, Alfred changing him into another vampire.

The finale is an extensive dance/song number taking the audience from 1880's to 2080's where *everyone* is now a vampire. Time Square has loads of ads, just as usual, but with a vampiric twist. Some examples: Virgin Air is now Sacrificial Virgin, Tang is Fang, Cats (the musical) is now Bats and the Rolling Stones are the Rolling Bones. Very clever. The lyrics of the finale deal with how the vampires have come to rule the world, "We drink your blood. We eat your souls." are sung. This got a rousing, standing ovation with cheering. It was excellently done. The Darkside was brazen in advertising.

On exiting the theater, I did hear two Lightsiders express unease over the ending. "They should have all died", said one. Lightsiders do NOT like it when they can't have their fantasies!

The vampire image is based on the reptilians who DO drink human blood. Remember I told you that the Orion queen intends to make Earth overtly part of their Empire. The conquest of Earth in the play corresponds to the Orion Empires intended assimilation of Earth. Dark

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

wins Earth. Even the songs in the play stress over and over to "escape from the Light" and "remove the bindings of your imagination".

The play has lots of humor in it. Dark does indeed have humor. The female lead tells Krolock that she turns 18 in 3 days, on Halloween, at midnight during the eclipse of the Moon. The vampire looks to the audience and says, "It can't get any better". This happens a few times during the play. The dream sequence song "Carpe Noctem", seize the night, was a rousing number about escaping the Light. The vampires say that once the planet is all vampire then they can live in the daylight. In my opinion, their 'daylight' here is basking in the glow of the Orion queen.

If you have the chance to see this play before it closes this month, do see it. The Dark side very, very rarely does this type of thing and they do it here with music and humor. I believe that this is the ultimate reason why it is being axed - the Lightside does NOT appreciate it. Balance definitely does, however, and you must embrace and integrate the Dark with the Light to reach Balance, as I've said in other segments.

The polarities are also VERY body oriented. The vampires stress immortality of the body, an Orion obsession, yet the soul is no longer there. This is depicted by no reflection in the mirror when one is a vampire. The Orion queen doesn't want our souls around. Those 'damned' simultaneous incarnating spirits are an obstacle for the queen. Better to have the soul-less ones (minions). They obey. The 'wonders' of vampire life are glittering in the play. This also makes Lightsiders very nervous. Their 'god' has no real power over the vampires.

In one scene, Professor Abronsius marvels at Krolock's library of "every book ever published". Abronsius wants to read them all. Krolock hints that body immortality is needed for that. Advanced incarnates know otherwise. That's a lie of the body oriented and a denial of the spirit.

Great play...very different...very EndGame. Loads of observations to be made by those who see it and analyze it.

I just read a couple reviews, by non-critics, who said the Germans, who *originated* Dance of the Vampires, complained that the Broadway version "isn't Dark and sinister enough". They even boycotted the opening. The German version is supposed to be more into producing *fear* in the audience rather than entertaining in the Broadway version. The German version, from what I've read, is truly VERY Dark on the *Orion order*.

Embracing the Dark Polarity
(Special Gold Edition Segment)

Most Earthers are so propagandized by the Light polarity that unreasonable fears of the Dark polarity are extensive. The Dark encourages this fear as fear feeds the lower astral and makes Earthers far easier to control. I have written several times that Light and Dark feed each other.

My comments on the Broadway play, Dance of the Vampires, appear in another segment. In watching various video clips from the play on their fan site (www.dotvfans.com), you can view how, in several instances during the play, that the Dark makes its case against the Light. Pay attention to the words that Count Krolock sings in "Come With Me". He encourages you to see the Dark apart from Light propaganda. "Come with me and bless the

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

night. Let the Darkness be your salvation. Curse the day, escape the Light. Break the chains of imagination."

It IS necessary to embrace the Dark *and* the Light to reach Balance. The Light would have us believe that they are all 'good' and Dark is all 'bad'. This is not true at all. There is good and bad in both polarities. The count is correct in saying you must experience the night in order to appreciate it. The Dark saving you from the Light is the opposite side of the coin for the Light saving you from the Dark. As long as you adhere to one polarity above the other, you have not reached a major experiential goal for the 3rd density path. What one will eventually do is absorb the best of BOTH polarities. By blending them together you discover true Balance.

Imagination IS severely limited by the Light polarity. The volume of 'you can't do/say' rules is a binding on your imagination. In order to break the bounds, you must use Dark techniques. If it makes you quake to know that, you are definitely *not* ready for *Matrix V Gold Edition*.

This doesn't mean that Dark doesn't have its own propaganda. It definitely does. Dark is very body/3rd density oriented. The vampire/undead legends are all body centered. Count Krolock sings that if you follow him "you will live forever more" as a vampire. This is body orientation at the suppression of spirit and your true self. You already are immortal. Your physical body is meant to be only temporary. Yet Darksiders, such as the Orion queen, the undead of legends, etc, all crave an eternal physical body and stagnation of spiritual growth. This is the Dark's lure for the body oriented of the 3rd density. However in one song, "Eternity", the vampires complain about the eternal loop of physical existence with nothing new being a "pain in the ass". The spirit craves change. The body craves conformity (the youth industry as the ideal). This song demonstrates a spirit influence for a true undead would not say that. It's a caveat included in the music for those who can observe and note.

The choice that the female lead has in the play is body over spirit. "It feels good" she says when the count bites her. "It feels good" Alfred says when she bites him. That's the body talking because once the person becomes a vampire, they are soul-less with no reflection (indicating the body exists without the previous soul while acting on past memories).

You need to really examine Dark very well to see its many facets and traits. There are some very valuable ones that you must have to Advance. The Light has many facets as well, some of which you also need and many you don't. Both polarities use fear to control. Fear is the one element both polarities feature that you will learn to overcome. Here's a clue for you to consider: to reach Balance, you need an equal amount of both Light and Dark blended together.

One other Dark propaganda I want to comment on is the idea of soul stealing. I had a Matrix 5 reader as a guest at my house last weekend. I showed him Arizona Wilder's video tape (excellent). In it she talks about how a reptilian was there when Diana was murdered and he 'looked into her eyes and stole her soul with her final breath'. It is a Dark technique to attempt to steal your soul (or parts of it) using a breathing technique. This involves the Darksider inhaling his/her breath over your mouth, many times while kissing you. I had this tried on me once in the mid-80's. At the time I didn't know what was going on since I was not familiar with the technique at the time. This man kissed me several times and each time he inhaled deeply. It did not have any effect on me other than raising a question mark

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

in my mind. He did not steal my soul. Since then I've been shaman trained and learned a lot.

Your Higher Self will not allow someone to *permanently* steal your soul. This would mean that an incarnation has more power than a Higher Self which is pure fantasy. A Dark shaman could steal *a part* of a soul. The Higher Self would look on this as another experience. This is a temporary state. As a shaman, I've seen stolen soul pieces. Rest assured that all pieces will be returned to where they belong by the time your Final Incarnation summons all that Higher Self's incarnations back within. One thing a shaman does for people is find lost soul pieces and return them to the owner. Few are deliberately taken. Most are lost through some hard event in your life. There are relatively few Dark shamans in the world, fortunately, and they tend to be quite gaudy in ceremonial garbs and smile way too much. There are also relatively few *genuine* shamans in the world and, unfortunately, too many wanna-be shamans who can only do you a disservice. Trust your Higher Self in these matters.

The paranoid fear of Dark by Light attempts to erect a box that they trust your fear will keep you in. This is to perpetuate the continuity of polarity. I have heard that many Lightsiders up and left *Dance of the Vampires* once they saw the track of the story line. They didn't like having their fantasy bubble burst. I really enjoyed it and my observational skills were in high gear during and after it. Thanks, Count Krolock and company! *Dance of the Vampires*, although only briefly around dispensed very important information to those who were able to participate in that event.

Observation: Light Polarity Attempts to Alter the Game

Here's another example of polarity trying to change the Game. A faction of the Light polarity, 'the emissary of light', calling themselves "spiritual warriors", plans to launch an attack on the world on February 9, 2003 as 'a great experiment'. They will attempt a technique of theirs to force change and control the will of people. Whether or not their website (emissaryoflight.com) will be there after Feb 9 remains to be seen.

The Lightside loves to couch their controls in fluff and soothing tones. You will see plenty of that on their site. Their central figure is a crippled kid in Korea. Lightsiders just do fall all over children and, if they are handicapped, it really fuels their fantasies. You have all read enough in the Matrix 5 materials about Lightsiders to know when they are up and about mischief.

The Korean kid has a "vision". Geez, don't all the polarities have 'visions' any more. Major Darksider Bush has his 'vision', new Republican Senate boss, Frist, has a 'vision'. All polarity king/queenpins seem to have 'visions'. Visions are also delusions that are given many times under the influence of drugs. The 'vision' of the Korean kid is to attack the Middle East on Feb 9 with massive amounts of psychic generated energies to force change. Forcing change is always the way of polarities. Conformity - it's for your benefit. Bullshit! The question is what energy is manipulating that kid? Lower astrals love possession tricks and it may well be that they are behind it. The lower astral knows that Lightsiders believe in the nonsense 'children of the blue ray' crap. That was a Darkside set up at the root anyway. This has also been covered elsewhere in Matrix 5. The key people for today are in the Baby Boomer generation born 1946-1965. The red herring is that the key people are born in the

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

1985-2004 generation. When the Game directs you to one area, you must look elsewhere. It is in the interest of the Game to have you look where it wants you to.

Of course since the Lightsiders have announced this to the world (I found it announced on David Icke's site and he is a Lightsider), the Darkside will be well prepared for it. The Darkside lives for these kinds of attacks and has the ability to follow the energy streams of these attacks to the people who generate them. It's all part of the Game's polaric mess. My advice is not to get involved in this battle except as an observer.

I remember the Lightside attack on New Year's Eve at midnight going into Jan 1, 2000. They directed attack energy to the great pyramid in Egypt. I observed how the Dark polarity was ready and eagerly accepting the challenge. The pyramid was a swirl of black energy in preparation for the attack. I stood far back watching this phenomenon.

The polarities are all about force and conformity to their will whether it is because of "I want it so (Dark)" or "It's for your benefit because I want it so (Light)", it's all about obeying their will. Externally forced changes do not help a spirit to advance. Changes bringing advancement must come from the internal because of observation.

Observation: Lightside Delusion & Allowance

I saw this quote on a site: "Infinite love is the only truth. Everything else is illusion." This is the Lightside's *ultimate* delusion. It is the core of their beLIEfs. As long as unconditional/unlimited/infinite (or whatever term is in vogue with them) love exists, the polarities will continue to thrive.

Matrix 5 talks about polarity terms quite a bit. Now that we are in EndGame, the polarities will actually get more pronounced. As Darksider Bush gets more and more into empire building and threatening those who disagree with him, Lightsiders will get increasingly shrill with their 'unconditional love' loop. One feeds the other.

The Light polarity is blinded *by* the Light. They are so blinded that they cannot see anything *but* the Light as they move to the edge of the cliff not seeing where they are going. Notice that both Dark and Light polarities stress that you are with them or against them. Adolph von Bush has been proclaiming that from his appointed seat in the White House, since September of 2001, for the Dark side. Champions of the Light have been trumpeting the opposite - ultimate love instead of ultimate domination. This is when you have to bend the line into a circle and see that they are just opposite ends of the same coin. They both see to dominate and manipulate. They both seek to control everyone else in one way or another.

The Law of Allowance says one must allow another to develop as they desire. It is *not* a Law of Acceptance. Allowing does not mean you accept or agree. It does mean that others can progress as they desire as long as they don't force their will on others. The stance of polarities always excludes the Law of Allowance. However in EndGame we see many examples of varieties of expression that rubs society wrong. Sex (not gender) and sexual expressions, the great taboos of religion/society, are based in repression of Higher Self contact. Refer to other Matrix 5 segments for more on that. Those who complain and wail over gay/lesbian expression are mainly those who would identify themselves with the Light side and Light polarity religions. Political/personal independence matters are usually cried

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

over by Dark polarity types and control fanatics of physical dominance who demand everyone should be like us, or as popular in America, like U.S.

The polarities are so caught up in their agendas that Allowance is the last thing they would consider. Allowance oozes individuality. This should tell you where the conformist blather of the polarities is rooted - the sequential aliens who are the control mavens of the galaxy. Earth, a wealthy planet, as the location for simultaneous incarnates just irritate the sequentials.

The Game is allowing the challenges of gay/lesbian visibility to show those simultaneous incarnates, who are Advanced enough, how polarities operate. It also adds to one's observational notes and sharpens one's skills. The Game allows the sequentials to warp the simultaneous experience by moving to place females above males and cause a shift away from different incarnational experiences that the genders afforded in the past to the increasingly Orion model of today. The Light polarity will do whatever it wants because they are doing it "for your benefit". That's an outright lie. The old chestnut, "If you love me you'll...(whatever)" is pure control freakish. The Dark polarity will continue with One World mentalities. The Light seems to concentrate more on spiritual control/dominance. The Dark wants physical control/dominance. BOTH are dead ends by themselves, yet BOTH must be embraced by the 3rd density players in order to reach Balance.

2012 & Lightsiders

I was in my favorite health food store the other day and the owner asked me for some general advice for the coming year. I told her that 03 was setting up as the 'year from hell' on a global scale (EndGame moves into high gear and final stages). Next she mentioned 2012. I told her that I expect most of us would be long dead by then. This shocked her. "But isn't 2012 the year of a change in consciousness?" Yes, a changed from 3rd density life to 4th density for most as your physical dies.

Lightsiders, almost always fearing death in any form, know that 2012 is rapidly approaching. In order to calm their anxieties about that year, they've fluffed it up to be a 'change in consciousness'. This is PURE bullshit. Not only that, the impression they like to convey is that the world pretty much keeps going on as it is, then, on a magical day in 2012, suddenly everyone is all 'love & light' and Dark ceases to exist. FOOLS! They close their eyes to what has been going on for years, the fascist government in America continues to try and rule the world as wars are demanded by the rabid, appointed president-dictator Bush.

Only a Lightsider could delude themselves into the 'change of consciousness' myth. This myth is right alongside with other major myths, such as Jesus, female superiority, 'god', 'the government is here to help you' and 'space brothers'. The Game is fine with Lightsiders believing these things since this places them in the position of inaction and Dark can move ahead with its agenda. This belief actually allows the Dark a free hand because the Light says, "it'll all change at once in 2012".

The Law of Allowance says everyone is free to do what they want, so it demands that the Lightsiders have the freedom to wallow in their myths. This is part of the experience pattern and, when they grow beyond their own limitations, they will realize where their errors were.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

My advice to the store owner was to trust in her Higher Self and resist outside attempts to create and encourage fear. It is by fear that *they* will try to control the populace. In fear, people tend to give away their power. This fear is total body orientation and the body overriding the spirit. It is fear that strengthens body ID control. It is overcoming fear that strengthens spirit control over body. Choose wisely.

2012

Special Gold Edition Segment

I remember when I first heard the buzz about the Mayan calendar ending at 2012, it will occur in December of 2012, that the end of Earth (as it has been) will occur. Depending on who you listen to, it can be anything from the planet blowing up to a change in consciousness. The Dark version would be that Earth will blow apart. They would like this because it would induce the most fear in people. The Light version is the 'change of consciousness' thing because just about anything more threatening makes Lightsider knees knock and teeth chatter. I remember seeing in one of the Prophecy series (on television) that the common household appliances would come alive and attack people. The waffle iron would chase you around the room! Yeah, sure.

At first it seemed that people wanted to hear just about any 2012 idea in the late 80's because it was perceived as a year so distant. Now we are in 2003, less than 10 years until the date arrives. Lightsiders are starting to be more active with their version of 2012. I've recently read about someone saying that there are some indigenous people, in the area where the calendar was discovered, who say it won't be the destruction of the Earth, but a 'change in consciousness' IF certain Lightsider beliefs are adhered to. Of course when these people add that what they say is some Central American local's opinion, the Light version gains more followers. The attitude being 'if it's Native, it must be better'.

When Atlantis was in its final days, there was a similar mood. The Lightsiders of that day preached a similar fable of 'change of consciousness'. Atlanteans still carried on like their routines would never end. Then the 'end' came and it arrived - literally. The Earth didn't end, but it was FAR from being the same. Atlantean civilization ceased to exist. This invited more alien involvement in numerous Earther sections. The Atlantian history is known in certain segments of Earth today, but these groups have no intention of allowing the general public to know what it is. Those 'live' pyramid room openings in Egypt that pop up now and then are strictly for show. They already know what will be shown in those "live" television broadcasts. You won't find any genuine surprises there. The pyramids were there when Atlantis existed and thrived.

One thing you can count on is that Earth will not explode in 2012. Another guarantee in 2012 is that people will not suddenly stop being who they are to spout 'love and light' nonsense. Always dump both extreme polarities' bullshit. The Game is in full play and we are in the stage called EndGame. Just as your incarnations have their major experiences and deaths preset by your Higher Selves, so are the Earth's set by the planetary Higher Self. The Wild Cards discussed in Matrix 5 refer to possibilities for this end, but it isn't for us to know exactly which one will bring the completion to the simultaneous incarnational path on Earth. When I traveled to 2200 for the Astral Travel course, I saw what Earth would look like. Gavin Frost told me that he knew that I had been there because I saw the same situation that all the thousands of people, who took the course and got to 2200, observed all over the globe. Now as to what Event happened to make Earth this way is what the Wild Card(s) to be played will determine.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

You can observe from the current occupant of the White House (Adolph von Bush) that insanity has command of vast amounts of 'weapons of mass destruction'. That person lusts for war, destruction and dictatorship. Earth changes, Return of the Empire and other Wild Cards want to be played as well. There is nothing we can do here with EndGame except observe and experience. ALL simultaneous path Higher Selves have one incarnation in this time period because of EndGame. These incarnations are at all levels of experience. This is considered to be THE prime time to have an incarnation in. This is also why Matrix V has been produced. Keep your balance and observe is my best advice to you. EndGame will take care of itself, and don't be hung up on any one date.

Looking Forward – The Age of Aquarius

In *The Christ Conspiracy* by Acharaya S. (a MUST read book), a good job was done on describing the past Ages of Taurus, Aries and, especially, Pisces and their influences on Earth. Pisces, the Age we just left a few years back, brought us the evils of christianity and other one god religions, slavery, drug use, secret governments and such. The Age we are entering now is Aquarius. This wonderful age is one of spirituality, the antithesis of religion. We will have (finally) the end of the Dark christian and other one god religions, but they will not go gracefully. No Dark ever does!

Aquarius will also bring about the end of the artificial-to-humans state of monogamy/marriage and the era of individual growth with a connection to the Higher Self not seen in, literally, Ages. None of this will come easily. A major catastrophe must occur and a severe reduction in Earth inhabitants as well. Val and I have discussed this on and off. Will the meteor that is supposed to hit either Italy or Morocco on Sept 21, 2001 be the EVENT? Maybe, but SOMETHING will occur pretty soon because 2012 is the year that should END the chaos, according to all known signs, and the Age of Aquarius move into full swing with the remaining Earth inhabitants.

This means there will be no more minion incarnations on Earth, only Higher Self incarnations. What happens to the Orion DNA commands? That's a great question and I really don't have the answer for it because that's an internal problem that could only be corrected by reconstructive DNA repairs. It WILL be corrected, the Orion Empire will be cut off from Earth, the drive for gender dominance will end, the need for credit/currency (ONLY in Orion Empire worlds) *will no longer exist on Earth*. Pretty much all we are familiar with today will cease *as structure*. You can see why the reduction in planetary occupancy by humans *would have to be reduced* to about 500,000.

Signs and portents are invaluable but can be tricky to interpret at times. What can you do? *The only thing you can really do is to educate yourself and connect to your Higher Self*. Your Higher Self will ensure that *you are where you are*. If your destiny is to exit (die), you will, as this is something you chose BEFORE incarnating. If your destiny is to live through the Changes, you will as your Higher Self will see you are in the area(s) you need to be. *No need to worry nor to think of all the angles*. Trust in yourself, your Higher Self and you'll be just fine. The Age of Aquarius will be a marvel, once it has begun in full swing, like never before. Embrace the changes, roll with them...don't fight them and you will do just fine.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Earth – Ending the Myths

The current and long running belief is that there is Mother Earth and Mother Nature, female planet and female expressions of the planet alone. These are invalid. Earth is NOT female. It is both male AND female, as are all fertile planets. The Earth is the same as its ancient human residents were, male and female perfectly blended into one. I have written about Earth humans previously.

The spirit that has Earth as its body (as we have our physical bodies) is a *brilliant, opalescent energy being*. Its size compares to our own spirits' sizes. It is highly intelligent, has the full range of emotions and is learning/experiencing by its interaction with those beings *on* and *under* the surface, regardless of species or planet of origin. The path these beings follow is different than our own, but just as valid.

Sedona's red rocks are an example of Earth's female *nature*. The fertile *exterior* is an example of the Earth's male nature. Dead planets are those where the animating spirit has departed. These have no atmospheres and no life. There is still an essence, however, as all matter has a form of eternal essence. Forming planets will have one of these spirits, like that of Earth, once an atmosphere is in place. The atmosphere indicates a spirit within, *unless* the atmosphere is *artificially* constructed. This mirrors life on Earth beginning with the baby's first breath. The *first breath signifies the spirit has entered the body*. The *planetary atmosphere indicates the spirit has entered the planet*. Those who deal with deities and the planetary spirit are in error.

'Calling down the goddess or god' does not summon the Earth spirit, nor the lunar one (there is no spirit in the Moon as it is an artificial construction around a dead planetoid). The Earth spirit is not at the beck and call of beings on the planet. Since these deities are really non-existent, these people can only summon energy constructs that they created on the astral and put energy into. The true origin of the 'goddess' is the Orion reptilian queen and any of her female representatives or genetic scientists. The origin of the 'god' is the Sirian wolfish king and any of his male representatives or genetic scientists. In this relationship, Orion's will supercedes Sirius'. These are responsible for the mutating into genders what was once a single, whole Earth human. All of that is another, previously discussed topic.

Montana Crop Formation

The Orion Empire, ages ago, adopted a Sirian major weapon. This was to produce a craft that looked like an asteroid, but was actually a planet destroyer in disguise. At one time LONG ago, there was one in orbit around Earth. It was called, by the Earthers, the Eye of God due to it's roundish shape and prime weapon port in the center, which from Earth's surface, looked like an eye. The weapon port can be disguised as well to look like part of the asteroid or small moon. The *Star Wars* movies had the Death Star.

This was based on the Orion/Sirius craft except it was metallic looking instead of disguised. It was one of these that blew apart the planet we now call the asteroid belt. It takes just one blast to destroy a planet.

As I wrote of in the Wild Card possibilities, the Andromedan Council is said, by Alex Collier, to be moving to intervene on Earth. They are on their way now. If the Orion Empire feels it will lose Earth and our solar system to the Council, it plans not to allow it to happen.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Just as on Earth, when an army in defeat must retreat, they blow up bridges and railroads and kill the livestock, etc so the Montana crop formation (summer 2000) shows 3 Orion Death Stars (circles with weapon ports open) firing on Earth. One Death Star caused the asteroid belt. 3 will leave nothing but dust. If this is carried out, death will be instantaneous for the entire planet. The attitude is, as with Earth's retreating armies, 'if we can't have it neither can you'.

The crop formation gives that warning. This doesn't mean that Orion will actually succeed with it, but it does reveal their plan in case they lose our planet.

Observation: Signs

I just saw the new film, *Signs*, with Mel Gibson. Before you read further, this segment will include parts of the film, so you may prefer reading it after you have seen the movie. What occurs in *Signs* is a partially potential with the alien wild card scenario. The alien language you hear is insectoid. The aliens you see are a reptilian variety noticed by the claws and height. The actions by the alien in the central family's house near the end are more like Greys and definitely not reptilian. Reptilians would NEVER stand still for what happens at the end. What Disney has done is create their own hybrid alien. I do believe the general public could not handle a true Orion reptilian in the context of the film if it was done as they really are, however in *Signs* the aliens are not defeated as they were in *Independence Day*.

Both films have an base theme of hostile aliens wanting to harvest the Earth, although in *Signs* it's harvesting the Earthers (must taste like chicken to them). Earthers have been fed the superiority lie for so long that when faced with the reality of the overwhelming superiority (technological) of alien empires, they either panic or hide their heads. Movie makers know this and therefore greatly soften the blows given in almost all alien invasion pictures. Too bad. Earthers could do with a severe dose of reality.

This is not a gory film and several scenes are left to your imagination. This is more like a 50's style invasion with 30's/40's suspense. It's very well done. Unfortunately 'god' has a sub-theme in *Signs*. The writer desperately wants you to run to your local external deity for salvation. Matrix 5 readers know that won't get you anywhere, but it still is an oppressive curse of society in most of the world. The 'god' stuff was weak for me, especially the end, although I know where the writer is going with that and how he wants to lull the viewers back to the mythological sleep induced by that non-existent being.

Disney is behind the release of *Signs*. Disney has been heavily involved with the government since Walt became a government agent and there are numerous references to that in print. About 10 years ago, Disney made a 1 hour television special about aliens to coincide with the opening of Tomorrow Land's *Alien Encounter*. Only the last few minutes of the show dealt with *Alien Encounter*. The rest of the show explained real aliens and many facets connected with them. What was especially interesting was that the narrator didn't use words like "may" or "could be". He used words like "is" and "are". One would think the whole planet already knew what they did. Unfortunately, they only broadcast that show once. Lucky for me, it was at a strange time and I had taped it.

Now Disney is involved in producing *Signs*. With 2003 set to be the 'year from hell' due to several HEAVY astrological placements, I would not be surprised that the alien wild card

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

finally gets played. However we won't find that the aliens come, harvest their load of humans and then depart. If the Orion Empire has its way, they'll be here to stay and Earth will be an overt part of the Orion Empire. On NBC evening news yesterday (8/2/02), a White House spokesman said that the next war on Iraq is planned for April of 03 and "it'll be like any other war *ever* seen". THAT should catch people's attention. Will alien technology play a part? Are there some alien toys the military wants to experiment on the Iraqis with? Time will tell.

I do recommend seeing *Signs*. Use your observational skills and see what YOU can glean from the film. There is a lot to sort through, although forget that tossing water on them acts like it did to the Wicked Witch in *The Wizard of Oz*. It doesn't work that way, but it is there to make Earthers feel a bit more at ease.

Coup on Mintaka

A reliable source told me that he was told, during sleep, by a type of mottled Grey alien, that there had been a coup on Mintaka (home system of the Orion Empire) and the ancient queen was killed and has been replaced by a new queen. The former queen favored covert control of Earth. The new insists on overt control of Earth, complete with "knocking down of buildings and enslavement of the planet". This isn't something that just happened last year, but several years ago. The rise of a new queen is probably behind the crop circles with the Death Stars (orbs with circle in their centers) and another showing the inner planets of our solar system but no Earth depicted in orbit.

The last time there was a coup in the Orion Empire was when the females deposed the king and killed his supporters. This happened back before they discovered Earth. My friend was told that the new queen devoured the old, as is their way.

Observations on the Animal Plagues

Mad Cow disease began in England. Now Hoof & Mouth disease's breakout also began in England and is rapidly spreading across Europe, the Middle East and now South America. What's up? England is the center of the Orion rebel queen's power on Earth. Are agents of the returning true Orion queen at work here?

The Orion Empire intends to make Earth an overt member of the Empire. The Empire is returning. The rebel queen will be dealt with. The Empire is not pleased with the development of humans on Earth, not the minion incarnations, but the Higher Self incarnations. The breaking down of Orion DNA command structures and the Higher Selves entering into consciousness with their human incarnations are major concerns. Loss of slave labor, loss of food supply and more are at stake. IF HIGHER SELVES NEVER CHOSE THE EARTH INCARNATIONAL PATH, THE DNA BREAKDOWNS WOULD HAVE NEVER BEEN OCCURRING! It is the Higher Selves that are, in fact, causing the end of Orion domination on Earth.

As I've said before, one serious option Orion is considering is removing ALL humans from Earth and replacing them with newly created beings with safeguards preventing another DNA deterioration. One way to consider is that Orion queen agents employ germ warfare

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

against the Earthers' food supply. That both started in England, seat of the rebel queen's power on Earth, is no coincidence. If you think so, you should not be reading this material.

The huge object entering our system, reported by those using infrared telescopes, from the direction of the Orion system says much. Time will tell, but do consider these observations. Planetary events are speeding up as we move closer to the end of 2012 and whatever that will bring. Being able to observe and detect details is essential for spiritual maturity and definitely for a Final Incarnation. Keep observing.

Wild Cards

Earth is currently at a critical juncture. The direction that will be followed depends on several 'wild card' events. Wild cards are those events that are not predictable as to WHICH will occur. Depending on which one or which several, events brought on by their playing will take place. I will touch on 3 of the major wild cards.

1-The Orion card. This involves the intended return of overt rule over Earth by the Orion Empire. All pretext of 'human rule' will be done away with. If you get a chance, watch the *Simpson's* episode of Kodos vs. Kang where Earthers are turned into slaves, etc. One of Orion's options under serious consideration is the eradication of the current human population to be replaced with a new type of being without the Orion perceived 'flaws'. If the Eye of God, the ship also known as the Death Star (similar to as in Star Wars) shows up visible in our sky, the Orion card is being played.

2-The Andromedan Council card. This involves the removal of the repressive alien presence on Earth and Earth's artificial Moon which is loaded with alien involvement. This brings the totality of the Andromedan Council to bear on the situation here and removes Earth from Orion control. This will bring much radical change to Earth including the end of rule by money and credit, which are part of the Orion subjugation system. If this card is played and you live for money, credit and stocks, you better catch a departing ship for the Orion system. This card will reveal the aliens operating on Earth so all can see. This would be a most interesting card to play.

3-The Earth Changes card. this involves massive natural disasters that will forever change the face of the planet. Look at Gordon Scallion's maps to see. One way or another, Earth will have its Balance returned.

What also makes it interesting is that the situation does not have to be limited to a single wild card play. No matter what card(s) is played, Earth will NEVER be the same again. If you are a Final, Dominant or VERY advanced incarnation, you will revel in what is coming, no matter which card(s) is played. If you are not one of these incarnations, this will be a tremendous learning experience. The body centric and controlled will be weeping and wailing and I won't even go into the minion reaction.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Earth Changes and Minions

Eventually earth will reach a perfect state, but there are those of the Dark polarity who will do all they can *to keep this from happening*.

That's *why* the reptilians put 'breed like roaches' into human DNA, because they'd need them *at this time*. As they are a Dark-side manipulation, Dark is *counting* on their *animalistic reactions to the changes* to create further chaos and, therefore, *more fear for their 4th density relatives to feed off of*.

In future Earth, *there are relatively few beings*. It will be close to how it was when the Orion Empire arrived for the gender splitting in Ancient times. Just as they knew to artificially create a calendar to say 'next year is 2000' based on what *they* knew to be *coming*, so they *also* knew *they needed X amount of minions incarnated*. The idealistic Earth can only be possible once the minions are removed, for they were not meant to be in human form. They were meant as fodder/distractions.

Earth will assist in doing its part in trying to restore balance by *earth changes* that have occurred, and will continue to, *rid the planet of minions*. True, non-minions are *also* being removed by earth changes, but *Higher Selves look on this as another experience*. To really stop minion incarnation, *breeding must be severely controlled and the population reduced*. *Paying* them to breed (welfare) is reptilian cloaked in faux compassion. It is in the reptilian interest to step up the breeding. Those in power want to *increase breeding*, but want certain "undesirables" removed, especially blacks, hence the current eradication programs in Africa. Yet, the reptilian controlled religions in the *West* call abortion 'murder'. They want more 'acceptable' races bred.

Wishing for "everything to be perfect" is one thing. People who do so *also* need to realize *what is involved* in making everything perfect. *Many humans must transit*. Once the transition is completed, THEN the *group soul* can be used to create animal/bird/fish, in a clean environment, in plenty. That's the *purpose* of the group soul - nature. They are supposed to develop *differently* in accordance with their own purpose.

Some Commentary on Handbook II-39

Among other things, Handbook II-39 states:

"The *desire* to 'rescue the suffering' will be great and examples of victims will be within victim consciousness. The *observer mode* of allowance, while the new paradigm focus manifests and brings the ultimate solution to their plight, *must be held securely at the forefront of the conscious awareness*. If dropped, it must be *quickly* picked up. Looking at or recalling a meaningful symbol is the easiest way to regain the focus. Will all who resonate and commit be able to retain their focus? The success of the project will depend on the consistent and the persistent. Each must look within themselves to determine if their evolvment and genetic adaptation is such that a commitment of this magnitude is possible, plausible and noble enough to find out if the traits of character necessary are available or not. It is certain that each one that commits will find out!"

What that means (you gotta read both *Handbooks*) is that the Dark side will parade victims in front of us (Bosnia, Kosovo, Chechnya, etc) to 'tug on the heart strings' of the Light side.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

If you want change, you GOTTA let this go. You have to not participate in the 'we gotta do something' attitude, as this participation is counted on by the DARK side. Dark side blows up a building in Oklahoma and right away power is given away to 'do' something.

Those who will survive the chaos will stiffen their resolve. Remember from 6.2 billion to 500 million means a LOT of people will be recycling into the astral AND YOU HAVE TO LET THEM GO! As I've said before, *if you understand death, you have no problem with this.* In order to succeed with the New Reality, you have to say 'no' to victims. *They don't want to be helped out of victimhood, but want to be sympathized with.* If you can't be strong enough, you will *become* one of them. Unfortunately, although I hope otherwise, I don't think everyone I'm sending these things to will pass the tests. For them, there's reincarnation. If you pass the tests, it's because you've *reclaimed your power* and became an OBSERVER of the chaos in order to help bring in the New Reality.

The Observer Mode

The *observer mode*, in the sense of *spiritual progression*, comes in *stages* starting with *very Advanced and Dominant* incarnations and reaches its Earth 3rd density climax in the *Final Incarnation*.

The novice, as well as developed, observer mode is a 'people observer' first. To others, people observing is purely a curiosity of human activity, but that's only the surface appearance. What is more critical is the Higher Self is trying to communicate with the incarnated part of himself. The Higher Self wants the incarnation to notice the *mechanics and the postures of the Game*. Observe the awakened Orion DNA manipulations, especially in the female and the growing subservience of the male, etc. This energy originates from the awakened Final Incarnation and passes to shim's Dominant and very Advanced incarnations. Remember, Higher Self incarnations on Earth are simultaneous. I realize it may be a difficult concept to grasp, so just push it to the side, for now, if it mystifies you.

It has been tremendously helpful and of great assistance that the Handbook for the New Paradigm volumes are available at this time. They have greatly assisted those incarnations who have read them and contain the 4 Laws of the Universe. Of the 4 laws, the first 2 are especially important in advancing in observer status - Like Attracts Like and The Law of Allowance. [Ed: see the section at the end of the book for a review of these principles.]

It's very synchronistic that I had just spoken to Val about writing this piece when he received the new 4-section addition to the Handbook, which deals with *being an observer*, among other things.

Section 2 of 4 in the *new* material gives the difference, in terms, between watcher and observer. The watcher is passive. The *watcher* is only indulging his/her curiosities but has no intention of becoming aware. The *observer* intends to *use the knowledge to become aware and develop*. The observer strives to spiral out of the Game. The watcher desires to play the Game. The watcher can also intend on using the materials gathered from watching to further control other Earth humans.

You don't become a full observer over night, although once ready, spiritually, you progress rapidly. *Being an observer is an active role.* You receive *important knowledge* and then you *apply what you learn* to your life. For example, you apply the 4 Laws of the Universe to your private life. Let others do what they will, but the observer is eager to spiral out.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

When you have reached observer status, no one will be able to drag you back, although they will try. As I've mentioned before, this can be a lonely path unless you are fortunate to connect with another observer. The keen observer, as stated in #2 of 4, is cognizant of the *scene* and his/her *place* in it. The observer also knows *how* the new knowledge differs from the Games rules and *sees* how his/her reality has *changed* and *continues to change*. This is an important part of the spiral out.

The observer does *not* submit to the Game's peer pressures. The observer has adjusted his/her life to fit the spirit's control over the body. This is the rocky road, as per one of my earlier pieces. Once you have accepted one "logical statement", as #2 of 4 says, into your belief system, you have begun the total realignment of your belief systems. Knowledge trumps belief since *belief*, which is a *Neptunian deception*, is not necessarily based on fact and *always contains control systems of the Game*. As you realize what is true, your entire viewpoint can change.

Observers share what they discover with others, but will never force this knowledge. If an observer shares something, and the interest is rejected by the other person, you change the subject. A seed has been planted; so let nature take its course.

Those who 'go with the flow', as #2 of 4 warns, take the path of least resistance. This is the smooth path I warned of. *Those who go with the flow are adding to the momentum of planetary enslavement*.

The chaos period is almost here and could kick in full swing at any time. Observers will handle this far differently than watcher, common or minion incarnations. This piece should give those who read it much to consider.

One's Fun Side

You have to be *complete* to enter the higher realms. One of the essential elements of completeness is a sense of humor and an ability to have fun.

When I told someone on Saturday that I was putting up my tree with the train around the bottom on Sunday, he said, "If I were living alone, I wouldn't do that because christmas is for kids." How sad! He let the child/fun side in him die! There's no grim, stodgy types in the Higher (Above 5th density) Realms.

I got carded (Yes!) in Las Vegas at Quark's. She really made my day when she told me she'd have to see my ID before she'd sell me a Romulan Ale. I was having fun with the Klingons and the Ferengi, letting the *fun side of me* enjoy itself. You MUST do this. There are some of you who are always so serious and I rarely, if ever, hear laugh. How sad! You're "following the Dark side plan", even if you didn't realize it.

What happens to the fun side of people? In my own observations, it is almost always lost when the person marries the opposite gender. *Fun men become dronish* when the female starts 'changing' him. *Fun females become drudges* when the male wants her to be a 'traditional' wife. *Opposites do NOT attract in anything but magnets*. In all other areas, opposition is trouble. In astrology, it is a separating aspect of friction, for example. Oil and water don't mix. Like attracts like in human fields. Heterosexual couplings are learned behaviors, not natural. Men belong with men and women with women.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

THAT is natural. This shows where females hang with their girlfriends and males prefer their boyfriends. They only grudgingly get together afterwards 'because society (read Dark side) *expects* it.

I told myself I'd never take on an apprentice who was *burdened* with a woman. She ALWAYS gets in the way. Understanding the energies, I know I could only seriously teach another male - compatible energies. Every time I've tried to teach one burdened with a female, there was interference, bitchiness, etc. And in all cases, the female came into the picture (as if sent by the christian devil) AFTER I started working with the man. Needless to say, these poor, unfortunate males have *ceased learning while* their succubae drain them. But that's another story.

Of big importance, though, is don't lose your fun side. If you have (and some of you have) one, you must find it and let it out! Get that whoopee cushion, water pistol or rattlesnake egg envelope. Laugh. Have fun. If I find someone who can have fun, I try to bring it out of them. But you who are always so serious (and you know who I mean), geez you can put me to sleep being so serious ALL the time. Even with the serious stuff, you can put a fun twist on it. *Make fun of death. Make fun of everything, because none of that matters when you KNOW what the other dimensions hold.*

Laughing

In the Handbook II, I just got done reading II-27:

"The more playful the attitude and the greater the sense of humor that is brought into the process, the easier the passage through becomes. Indeed, those who have trod the path before you laugh well and frequently. Try it, you will like it."

If you haven't gotten to the point that NOTHING is sacred and EVERYTHING can be looked at humorously, *you have work to do on yourself*. A couple of you are working towards that point and some of you are stuck in the somber and serious mode which won't do at all if you want to progress (you know who you are). If there is ANY *sacred cow* for you, you have room to improve.

SOME of the current sacred cows: death, women, religious icons, perceived minorities, and victims. I can't stress enough that you have to see beyond the game and look from the eternal. Things taken as so damned serious are really not at all, however, *you won't be able to recognize it until you become an observer rather than a player*. Consider the words of the Handbook. As you allow changes to take hold within you, you'll get to know what I mean.

Free Will & Choice-Comments on Handbook #27

In *Handbook for the New Paradigm*, section 27, it says, "Again we remind you that free will allows those who choose to remain in the pattern of present existence [to do so]. DO NOT BE CONCERNED WITH THOSE." "One is concerned with the choosing of his/her own experience and is not responsible for the experience of others." "However choosing not to participate does have its consequences. Those who choose deliberately to withhold their participation in ending the present paradigm will be allowed to continue it elsewhere in a somewhat different format." [Ed.- discussion follows on next page]

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

As stated in my materials, these are my experiences and what I've seen. You are free to believe any you choose or none at all. That won't change what I've experienced. However, if you can resonate with any of the material, you need to do more than just agree intellectually. You must adapt what you believe into your life. I know of some who've said to me that they agree with what has been written, but just can't make changes in their lives as that would upset others. This indicates the spirit is not mature enough to override the body. This type of spirit still seeks approval from others (mid range level) Of course we must still earn a living and pay taxes (at least for now), but breeding and marriage are 2 areas that you don't HAVE to participate in. If you want to live with someone, do so, but marriage is for society and for the alien masters. That's why people get congratulated for marrying and breeding - the Empire approves. What do you get for living with someone? Nothing and you hear things like, 'why don't you get married?' Read instead, 'why don't you conform?' This goes for both het and gay marriages. A domestic partnership should be the most that would be needed.

As the Handbook states, if you choose not to change your life, you will continue to live it elsewhere, while those who DO change their personal lives will move on to higher matters. People need to stop worrying what everyone else will say/do/think. Awakened Final Incarnations know this. The Game on Earth will be changing rapidly and forever VERY soon. Be sure you're on the right side of the fence for your progression. Whichever YOU choose, choose well and be happy with your choice for you can't have it both ways.

The TRUE First Commandment

We all know that little ditty known as the First Commandment - I am the lord, thy god. Thou shalt have no other gods before me. As I have said in earlier writings, religion is all about control, conformity and keeping people from knowing who they really are.

The responsibility for this command began back when Ancient Earthers were split into genders by the Orion Empire. "Remember, we are your gods. You will worship no others as gods except us." With all their dazzling technology and abilities due to this technology, the genderized humans obeyed the new party line.

The loyalty to an external deity began at that time and has continues to this day. The Orion/Sirian Empires instilled this external deity concept and saw that the genetic codes reinforced it. The alien group, that became the god of the Middle Eastern desert tribes, codified the command as the first commandment of ten. This alien control freak became the god of the jews and the muslims by design and the christians in a second hand way. Remember, the knee-benders are warned: worship me and only me for *I* am your god (optional thunder and lightning in the background for optimum drama).

This false statement is reinforced by the recurring phrase of "I'm only human". You cannot be more than you recognize yourself to be. Keep this in mind. When I hear that phrase, I respond with: too bad for you because I'm not 'only human'.

Yes, there IS an immortal, omnipotent being who you should defer to at all times. This being's concern for you (24 hours EVERY day) is above all others. This eternal entity is ever vigilant of what you do, permanently records all events in your life and will never abandon you. This being is none other than your Higher Self.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

The TRUE First Commandment, therefore, is: I am the lord, MY god. I will have no other gods before ME. YOU are your own deity. This is one of the major cover-ups of Earther history. When, not if, you awaken to discover who you are, nothing and no one can ever cause you to fear or give away your power again.

This major revelation, the True First Commandment, should be given very careful consideration by each incarnation having a Higher Self. Reclaim your power from all false, external gods of religions and sciences. Remember: YOU are your own god and must have no other gods before YOU.

Brief Looks – ‘Andromedan Council’ & Atlantis

The ‘Andromedan Council’ was back in the ‘news’ in June 2001 due to activity with Alex Collier and his reports on the Nibiru and the Council. The ‘Andromedan Council’ is to this sector of the galaxy as the United Nations is to Earth. Just as with the UN, you have all kinds of members, so to in the Andromedan Council will you find all types of aliens, both good and bad.

Just as the UN is viewed with suspicion by many, so should the ‘Andromedan Council’ be also examined. Collier's recent (June 01) comments that the majority of the Council will do nothing in regard to Earth and conflicting claims by different alien groups should cause you to read between the lines.

As I've said before, the predominant polarity of this sector of the galaxy is Dark, thus you only have a handful of alien systems that seem to have noble intent in regard to Earth, such as the Tau Ceti, certain Pleiadian systems and the Zenetae. With the others you find the Orion/Sirian Empires who have made strong cases for control of Earth in the Council.

Enter now Nibiru, another Dark group that looks on Israel as their property. The Nibiru do NOT have Earth's best interests in mind. Now we must bear one thing in mind, the Andromedans have a zero percent rating in doing what they say they will. Remember the great fly over of alien ships that didn't happen? That's just one. Keeping that in mind I'll say IF they show up, keep your defenses up and be cautious. Remember in the series Earth Final Conflict, the Taelons came saying they were friends but had alternative plans in mind.

There's a LOT of fluff and flack connected to this ‘Andromedan Council’. The proof is in action, NOT talk. As I've said before, ALL aliens have an agenda in dealing with Earth. Don't be put off by hearing the lofty sounding ‘Andromedan Council’ being mentioned by aliens.

Atlantis

Atlantis in getting press primarily due to Disney's animated film of the same name. Notice the prominent inverted capital ‘V’. This also appeared in the old movie ‘*Atlantis the Lost Continent*’. The inverted ‘V’ is the symbol of ancient Atlantis. They DID have very advanced science, air ships and beam weaponry. The crystal was central to their energy, but not because of the crystal itself, but rather that the crystal amplified the energy attached to it. This is why quartz crystals are so valued by those who use their psychic abilities.

The Atlantean prime power crystal had much power. Unfortunately, Atlantis was of Dark polarity at the end, unlike what the Disney movie would like people to believe. Atlantis also

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

dealt with several alien races and was involved in the war culminating in the destruction of the planet that now forms the asteroid belt in Earth's solar system.

There is MUCH more known about Atlantis by segments of the American and British secret government controllers than one might imagine. Just as there is MUCH ancient Earth information that they'd never release. Remember, polarity is all about control and subjugation...POWER. Knowledge is power, the phrase goes, and they have no intention of sharing the knowledge they have. If they did, you would likely know more of who you really are and THAT runs contrary to the enslavement policies of the rulers of the planet.

This is why it is SO important that each of you gains the knowledge of who you REALLY are and proceed accordingly, not to change the Game, but to spiral out of it. Information on Atlantis and the Andromedan Council is very interesting, especially the Andromedan Council since that is current in our time stream. However, I caution you to not get so wrapped up in these topics that you forget your main purpose for being here - to discover who you really are.

Atlantis & Crystals

Atlantis met its final destruction because of their Dark uses of crystal energies. Crystals and gemstones are considered the bones of the Earth Spirit's physical incarnation. These stones, provided they are still living (not pierced with metal), can be tapped into, by those who know, to use the Earth Spirit's abilities connected to the stone/crystal concerned. Quartz crystals amplify any energy placed next to it, for example. The Atlantean prime power crystal was primarily quartz.

The Earth planetary spirit is very aware of who uses their 'bones' for what purposes and has no problem with those who use them for positive intents, such as healing and personal development. What the Atlanteans tried to do was harness the entire planet's structure with the prime crystal. This, in effect, would have bound the Earth planetary spirit to serve the Dark polarity in Atlantis.

The Atlantean prime power crystal, you can imagine, had tremendous power. They had found a way to harness the energy of Earth's planetary spirit for Dark designs. This did not sit well with the planetary spirit, who is a spirit of Balance, and she eventually said 'enough is enough' and caused the destruction of Atlantis through their prime crystal. The Atlanteans underestimated both the power of the planetary spirit and overestimated their perceived abilities to control the planetary nature spirit.

The destruction of Atlantis, at this stage, was quick and complete, so enraged was the Earth planetary spirit of how they tried to cage her. That the planetary spirit took this drastic action shows how out of control the Atlanteans had become. They went beyond working with crystals in a positive manner to using them for the Darkest intents.

The planetary rulers, through certain agencies, have been searching for this prime power crystal with the intent of using it as the Atlanteans tried. It is unlikely that it will be found as the Earth spirit reclaimed it in the destruction of Atlantis.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Observation: Atlantean Experiments Revived

This appeared on Oct 22,02 in CNN's website:

"WASHINGTON (AP) -- By manipulating swine sperm, Italian researchers have made a strain of pigs that carry human genes in their hearts, livers and kidneys, an advance that could lead to creating herds of pigs that could provide organs for transplanting into humans."

This is a revival of experiments that Atlantis was heavily involved in. It was the Atlanteans that created pigs using human genes and cats using reptilian genes. This creation of pigs, using human genes, is why the ban on eating pigs exists in certain religions. Eating pork was considered a form of cannibalism.

Earth is returning to a variation of the late-Atlantean period when it was about to be destroyed. Heavy genetic experiments, under alien guidance, was a drive for Atlantean science. Extending life to equal the life spans of simultaneous incarnates was one goal as another was to be like the sequential incarnates. When Atlanteans became so body ID oriented that they fell under the spell of the sequential aliens, they signaled their end as a civilization on Earth. The sequential aliens were attempting to circumvent the vibrations of the future and of simultaneous path Higher Selves.

This was outside the limitations of the Game. Earth is meant as the simultaneous path planet in the 3rd density of this galaxy. When the violation of this concept, by over manipulation by sequential aliens, the Atlanteans were destroyed and life had to begin the cycle again and Earth reverted to a state for simultaneous incarnates. The aliens sought to eliminate the vibrations of, from today's perspective, was the last 10,000 years. Atlantis was the last time that the sequential incarnates moved against the simultaneous incarnated in such a heavy handed manner. We are now repeating that cycle.

Metaphors From *The Wizard of Oz*

The 1939 film, *The Wizard of Oz*, contains several excellent examples of Dark and Light polarities, Balance and the Higher Self. The Dark polarity mind control in the U.S. relies heavily on *Wizard of Oz* themes (read Cathy O'Brien's '*Trance-Formation of America*' for numerous examples).

I have mentioned the Wizard of Oz in other material in Matrix 5, but will expand on it here and give you an important, totally new way to look at the movie.

Three of the main characters are Dorothy, the Wicked Witch and the Witch of the North, Glinda. It is obvious that the Wicked Witch is the dark character. However, the Light character is Dorothy, NOT Glinda.

Dorothy is a perfect Lightsider character. She calls herself "the small and meek" but is anything but meek. It is Dorothy who the Wicked Witch (in Dark black) battles with, NOT Glinda. Glinda, in the position of Balance, tells the Wicked Witch in Munchkin Land, "Begone you have no power here." True - polarities have NO power over Balance, but the Wicked Witch knows she can zap Dorothy ONCE Balance has departed. "True, I can't tend to you now..", she tells Dorothy under Balance's direct protection.

MATRIX V: The Gold Edition
Quest of the Spirit – The Ultimate Frontier

© 2000-2003 Leading Edge International Research Group. All Rights Reserved.

Glinda never refers to herself as the 'Good Witch', only the Witch of the North. I suggest to you that Glinda represents the Higher Self. How does she arrive? As a globe of energy that transforms into Glinda. The reverse occurs when she leaves where we see Glinda absorbed into the globe of energy.

The energy globe represents your Higher Self (Dorothy's in this case) and Glinda is the image the Higher Self chooses to communicate, as a guide, with shim's incarnation, Dorothy. I would suggest that Glinda represents a Dominant Incarnation.

At another part of the film, Dark attempts to halt the Higher Self's Plan for the incarnation by putting a spell on the poppies thus causing Dorothy to fall under a deep, paralyzing sleep. This is a major, unacceptable interference in the Higher Self's Plan for the incarnation. As the Higher Self (in ALL cases) will not allow any permanent derailing in the Plan shim has chosen, the Higher Self intervenes to stop Dark, in this case, by sending snow to disrupt the Dark spell and allow the incarnation (Dorothy) to proceed.

Remember, Dark does NOT see those protected in gold light, so the Wicked Witch can only say, "someone keeps helping her", but apparently has no clue as to whom. The Dark Witch is unable to know that Glinda (Balance and the Higher Self) is acting on Dorothy's behalf even after the events in Munchkin Land.

Note that Dark still makes life quite miserable for Lightsider Dorothy. These are necessary experiences for Dorothy's growth and the Higher Self knows that the incarnation can overcome them and grow from them.

Finally, when Dorothy has advanced enough in experience and maturity, Glinda tells her how to go home. Glinda says, "You've always had the power to go home." We are always connected to our Higher Selves from first through Final incarnations. When asked why Glinda didn't tell her back in Munchkin Land, how to return home, Glinda responds that "she wouldn't have believed me." This is true.

This compares to the progress of an incarnation. Since all incarnations on Earth are simultaneous, the Higher Self (Glinda) has vast amounts of knowledge that shim will not give an incarnation until the incarnation is ready to receive it. BUT the Higher Self CONTINUALLY watches over ALL shim's incarnations to ensure that shim's Plan is not interfered with.

Dorothy clicks her heels 3 times, says the words and Glinda circles her wand behind Dorothy's head. The circling wand (clockwise) represents the transfer of knowledge from the Higher Self to shim's incarnation.

"There's no place like home" also has another interpretation other than dreary black & white Kansas. Consider that 'home' refers to the Higher Self, the REAL you and where you return to after each of your incarnations, your incarnations' true 'home'. There is NO place like home. Now, when you watch The Wizard of Oz, you can look at it very differently. There is more that can be drawn from the film, but that's up to you to discover.